Index I. Critics

Authors such as Margaret Drabble and Terry Eagleton, who are both authors of criticism and subjects of discussion by critics, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference; a page number in bold indicates a chapter or part of a chapter written by a contributor to the volume.

Aarons, Victoria, 555
Aarts, F.G.A.M., 62–3
Abadie, Ann J., 607
Abbattista, Guido, 14
Abbott, Dorothy, 552
Abbott, Keith, 679
Abiteboul, Maurice A., 237
Abrahams, Cecil A., 667
Abrams, Richard, 222, 238
Achilles, Jochen, 528
Ackerley, Chris, 499–500
Aczel, Richard, 54
Adamowski, T.H., 486
Adams, Brendan, 70
Adams, Graham, 715
Adams, Hazard, 352
Adams, John Coldwell, 708
Adams, Joseph, 514–15
Adams, Richard, 223, 532
Adams, Robert, 143
Adams, Thomas R., 13–14
Adamska-Sałaciak, Arleta, 75
Adeeko, Adeleke, 661
Adelman, Janet, 225
Adey, Lionel, 368
Adler, Doris, 245, 257, 310–11
Agajanian, Shaakeh S., 372
Agar, Michael, 108
Agari, Masahiko, 295(2)
Agnihotri, R.K., 91
Agovi, Kofi, 652
Agøy, Nils Ivar, 459
Ahrends, Günter, 349
Aijmer, Karin, 90, 101
Aiken, Joan, 360
Aikins, Janet E., 331, 339
Aithal, S.K., 629
Akello, Grace, 651
Akers, George, 484
Akkerman, Erik, 99
al-Raheb, Hani, 450–1
Albertazzi, Silvia, 721
Alcorn, Marshall W. Jr, 346
Alderman, Timothy C., 507
Aldiss, Brian, 363
Aldridge, A.O., 322
Alexander, Edward, 408
Alexander, James D., 75
Alexander, Jennifer, 156
Alexander, John, 585
Alexander, Meena, 348
Alexander, Michael, 390
Alexander, Robert, 245
Algeo, John, 62
Alkalay-Gut, Karen, 588
Alkon, Paul K., 334(2)
Allan, Scott, 76
Alland, Alexander Jr, 421
Allard, Diane, 715
Allen, Dennis W., 342, 360
Allen, Elizabeth, 459, 546
Allen, Harold B., 72
Allen, James Lovic, 514
Allen, Judson B., 149, 152–3
Allen, Michael, 451
Allen, Robert R., 331
Allott, Kenneth, 368
Allott, Miriam, 368
Allwood, Jens, 90
Alpers, Paul, 195
Alston, R.C., 14
Alter, Robert, 447
Altholz, Josef L., 14–15, 333, 437
Altizer, Thomas J.J., 51–2
Ames, Ruth M., 166
Amos, Ashley Crandell, 93
Amos, William, 457
Amuta, Chidi, 652
Andersen, Wallis May, 174
Anderson, Andrew A., 225
Anderson, Douglas, 195, 228, 544
Anderson, Harriet, 50
Anderson, John M., 80, 100
Anderson, Judith H., 178, 197, 283, 284
Anderson, Lindsay, 527
Anderson, Nancy F., 410
Anderson, Philip B., 328
Anderson, Wayne C., 412
Andersson, Evert, 89
Andresen, Julie, 61
Andrews, Barry, 685–6
Andrews, Bruce, 565
Andrews, John F., 212
Andrews, Maureen, 507
Andrews, Michael Cameron, 240, 519
Angier, Carole, 678–9
Annan, Noel, 495
Annwn, David, 521
Anozie, Sunday O., 655
Anselment, Raymond A., 280–1, 281
Ansen, Alan, 621
Anthony, Geraldine, 718
Anyidoho, K., 655
Appiganesi, Lisa, 20
Appleby, John H., 17
Apte, Mahadev L., 724
Arac, Jonathan, 25
Archer, John H.G., 438
Archibald, Jean, 300
Ardolino, Frank R., 263
Arlett, Robert, 507
Armistead, Jack M., 308–9, 312, 331, 337
Armstrong, Isobel, 374
Armstrong, Jean, 488
Armstrong, Paul B., 467
Arn, Mary-Jo, 10, 58, 94, 183, 278
Arnold, Marilyn, 597
Arnold, Richard, 715
Arnold, Stephen, 647
Aronowitz, Stanley, 554–5
Arthur, Kateryna, 700
Arthurs, H.W., 439
Arulandram, H.G.S., 721
Asagba, Austin, 652
Asein, Samuel O., 684
Ashdown, Paul, 633
Asher, Kenneth, 480

Ashley, Robert, 397
Ashworth, Ann, 501
Aske, Martin, 354
Askins, William, 179
Asselineau, Roger, 544
Assmann, Bruno, 133
Astbury, Leigh, 695
Astell, Ann W., 141, 293–4
Astington, John H., 246
Athas, Daphne, 557
Atkins, Brian, 515
Atkins, G. Douglas, 307, 320
Atkinson, David, 264
Atkinson, Stephen C.B., 152
Attebury, Philip D., 603
Attridge, Derek, 106
Auberlen, Eckhard, 192
Auerbach, Nina, 401
Auroux, Sylvain, 61, 67
Auster, Paul, 587–8
Austern, Linda Phyllis, 253
Austin, Frances O., 87
van der Auwera, Johan, 88
Awonusi, V.O., 71
Axelrod, Steven Gould, 382, 576, 579
Ayling, Ronald, 530(2), 663
Ayling, Stanley, 330
Babby, Ellen Reisman, 710
Babener, L.H., 554
Bache, Carl, 100–1
Bachinger, Katrina, 353
Bachleitner, Norbert, 322
Bachrach, A.G.H., 223
Bacigalupo, Massimo, 586
Bäckman, Sven, 58
Backscheider, Paula R., 17, 330, 333, 338
Bader, Rudolf, 595
Bady, David, 229
Baer, Joel H., 339
Baguley, David, 340
Bahti, Timothy, 24
Bailey, Guy, 72, 80–1
Bailey, Nancy, 712
Bailey, Susan E., 181
Bailin, George, 588–9
Bains, Yashdip Singh, 717
Bair, Deirdre, 7
Baird-Lange, Lorrayne Y., 161
Baker, Carlos, 611
Baker, J.H., 212
Baker, Paul G., 482–3
Baker, William, 408, 517, 544
Bakerman, Jane S., 588(3)
Bakhtin, Mikhail M., 53
Bakker, J., 612
Bal, Mieke, 29–30, 34
Balakian, Anna, 372
Balbert, Peter, 484–5, 485, 486
Bald, Wolf-Dietrich, 96
Baldi, Philip, 81
Baldwin, J.R., 103
Baldwin, Neil, 594
Ball, C.J.E., 94, 120
Bamikunle, Aderemi, 602
Bammesberger, Alfred, 57–8, 80, 95
Banfield, Ann, 30
Banham, Martin, 442
Banham, R. Bracht, 188
Banu, Georges, 214
Bar-Yaacov, Lois, 577
Baraban, Stephen, 595
Barber, Charles, 7, 99
Barber, Richard, 154
Barbera, Jack, 491, 520(2)
Bardolph, Jacqueline, 721
Barge, Laura, 499
Barkan, Sandra, 647
Barker, Gerard A., 337
Barker, Jonathan, 516, 521
Barker, Juliet R.V., 371, 404
Barker, Kathleen, 444–5
Barlow, Judith E., 643–4
Barnard, John, 307
Barnes, Barry, 22
Barnes, John, 687
Barnes, Malcolm, 422
Barnie, John, 701
Barnum, Carol M., 507
Barolini, Helen, 552
Baron, Helen, 18
Baron, Naomi S., 67
Barratt, Alexandra, 150
Barratt, Harold, 705
Barrett, David, 43
Barrett, John E., 545
Barrett, Michèle, 421
Barroll, J. Leeds, 238
Barth, J. Robert, S.J., 350, 364
Barthelemy, Anthony, 637
Barthes, Roland, 33(2)
Barton, Anne, 225, 237
Bartrip, Peter, 442
Basham, Diana, 389
Bashford, Bruce, 419, 431
Basil, Robert, 568–9
Bass, Alan, 36
Bassett, Jan, 695
Bassett, John Earl, 607
Bassett, Sharon, 427
Bassoff, Bruce, 477
Basu, Sankar, 723
Bataille, Georges, 21
Bataille, Robert R., 333
Batchelor, John, 468
Bate, Jonathan, **202**, **210–12**, **216–31**, 224, 234, **240**, 331, 346
Bately, Janet, 94, 124, 130
Batsleer, Janet, 47
Battestin, Martin C., 337
Battistella, Edwin, 97
Baudrillard, Jean, 55–6
Bauer, Roger, 224
Baughman, Ronald, 570
Bauman, Michael E., 292, 298
Bauman, Richard, 60
Baumann, Uwe, 189
Baumann, Walter, 586
Baumgaertner, Jill, 277
Baumgarten, Murray, 401
Baxter, John, 694
Bay-Petersen, Ole, 517
Bayley, John, 454, 521
Baylon, Thomas A., 423
Baym, Nina, 535, 552
'Bayo, Ogunjimi, 668
Bazargan, Susan, 478
Bazin, Nancy Topping, 459, 651
Bazire, Joyce, 150
Beadle, Richard, 157–8
Beal, Joan C., 76
Beale, Paul, 5
Beasley, Jerry C., 337(2)
Beatty, Bernard, 351
Beaty, Frederick L., 351
Beaver, Harold, 538, 552–3, 555
Beck, Hamilton, 342
Becker, Barbara S., 526
Beckerman, Bernard, 227
Bedford, R.C., 609
Bedford, R.D., 290

Beecher, Don, 259
van Beeck, Frans Jozef, S.J., 169
Beer, Ann, 498
Beer, Barrett L., 192
Beer, Gillian, 473
Beer, John, 350, 365, 473
Beetham, Margaret, 436, 441
Beetz, Kirk H., 386(2)
Behan, Brian, 527
Behan, Kathleen, 527
Behlmer, George K., 442
Behm, Carl III, 337
Beiderwell, Bruce, 403
Beidler, Peter G., 173
Beier, Ulli, 701
Beiner, G., 228
Beja, Morris, 474, 475
Belcher, Diane, 402
Bell, Elizabeth S., 632
Bell, Ian A., 338(2)
Bell, Ian F.A., 546, **558–95**, 560, 584, **635–45**
Bell, Ilona, 274–5
Bell, John, 513
Bell, Millicent, 544
Bell, Quentin, 474
Bellamy, Elizabeth Jane, 197
Bellini, G., 689
Bellringer, Alan W., 431, 546–7, 597
Belsches, Alan T., 616
Belsey, Catherine, 26, 249–50, 254
Ben-Ephraim, Gabriel, 486
Ben-Zvi, Linda, 526–7
Benazon, Michael, 715
Benet, Diana, 293
Benjamin, Andrew, 54
Bennett, Anthony J., S.J., 544
Bennett, Bruce, 690–1, 691
Bennett, David, 32
Bennett, Joan, 474
Bennett, Louise, 681
Bennett, Shelley, 323
Bennis, Hans, 84
Benson, C. David, 145, 147, 173
Benson, Pamela Joseph, 197, 198
Benstock, Bernard, 461, 478
Benstock, Shari, 40
Bentley, D.M.R., 715(3)
Bentley, Greg, 263
Bentley, Simon, 306
Benvenuto, Richard, 576
Benzon, William, 110, 350
Berg, Maxine, 321
Berg, Stephen, 574
Berger, Charles, 591
Berger, Harry Jr, 236
Bergeron, David M., 222, 234, 252, 262, 267–8
Bergheaud, Patrice, 62, 66, 67(2)
Berkhout, Carl T., 63, 112, 113, 116
Berkowitz, Gerald, 330
Berkowitz, Steven, 277
Berland, K.J.H., 283, 306, 358
Berman, David, 316
Bernasconi, Robert, 35–6
Bernheimer, Charles, 48
Bernstein, Carol, 383
Bernstein, Charles, 565, 568
Bernstein, Michael André, 578, 584
Berrian, Brenda, 646
Berry, Margaret, 309
Bersani, Leo, 44–5
Bertelson, Eve, 504, 505(2)
Bertens, Hans, 555
Berthoud, Jacques, 30
Bertinetti, Paolo, 689
Bertz, Douglas, 143
Besner, Neil, 712, 712–13
Best, P.J., 500
Betti, Emilio, 42
Beukema, Frits, 84, 91
Bevan, Jonquil, 279
Beversluis, John, 492–3, 493
Bevington, David, 156–7, 157, 159–60, 160, 221
Bialostsky, Don H., 32
Biddle, Martin, 112
Bidney, Martin, 346–7, 390
Bier, Jesse, 710
Bierbaumer, Peter, 94
Bierhorst, John, 566
Biggs, Frederick M., 124–5, 125
Bigsby, C.W.E., 635–6, 641–2
Billcliffe, Roger, 438
Bilton, Peter, 235
Binding, Paul, 628
Bindman, David, 437
Binns, Ronald, 500
Birbalsingh, Frank M., 674, 675
Bird, Delys, 699
Bird, Roy K., 623
Birney, Earle, 164
Birrell, T.A., 13, 278
Birringer, Johannes H., 257–8
Bishop, George, 546
Bishop, Ian, 140–1
Bishop, Jonathan, 516, 574
Bizzaro, Patrick, 360
Björk, Lennart A., 411
Bjork, Robert E., 118, 125(2)
Black, James, 234
Black, Jeremy, 14, 320, 323, 333
Black, Joel D., 365
Blackburn, Mark, 112
Blackburn, Timothy C., 339
Blackford, Jenny, 694
Blackford, Russell, 694
Blackham, H.J., 319
Blackman, Maurice, 527
Blackwelder, James Ray, 610
Blaen, Angela, 491
Blaikie, Thomas, 366–7
Blain, Virginia, 402
Blainey, Anne, 356
Blair, John, 114
Blair, Peter Hunter, 116–17
Blair, Rhonda L., 279
Blake, Andrew, 392, 416
Blake, Nancy, 607
Blake, Norman F., 146, 165, 168, 169–70, 171, 172
Blakemore, Steven, 279–80
Blanch, Robert J., 175
Blanchard, Lydia, 474, 486
Blank, G.K., 353
Blanpied, J.W., 232
Blayney, Peter, 311
Bledsoe, Robert, 421
Bleikasten, André, 607, 615

Bligh, John, 295
Bliss, Alan, 104, 127
Bliss, Lee, 266
Bloch, Chana, 277–8
Bloch, Howard, 445
Blodgett, E.D., 706
Blonsky, Marshall, 32–3, 347
Bloom, Harold, 374, 387, 426, 570
Bloom, Steven F., 642
Bloomfield, Morton W., 168
Bloomfield, Valerie, 685
Blouin, Leonora P., 588
Blum, Antoinette, 416
Blume, Regina, 108
Blumenthal, Eileen, 640–1
Blythe, David-Everett, 429
Boardway, Stephen, 568
Boatwright, James, 551
Bock, Martin, 466
Boella, Laura, 52
Boenig, Robert, 125
Boffey, Julia, 148
Bold, Alan, 2, 518, 518–19
Bolinger, Dwight, 60, 78, 78–9
Bolkestein, A.M., 83
Bolton, Geoffrey, 689
Bolton, H.C., 15
Bolton, W.F., 109
Bone, J. Drummond, **343–56**, 350
Bonney, William W., 390
Boos, Florence S., 383, 383–4
Booth, Alison, 419
Booth, Marcella, 595
Booth, Stephen, 225
Booty, John, 283
Borck, Jim Springer, 300, 318
Borden, Ross, 426
Borkat, Roberta F.S., 330
Bornstein, George, 514
Borsch-Jacobsen, Mikkel, 46
Bossuyt, Alain, 83
Botjár, Endre, 27
Bottoms, Rita B., 420
Bottorff, William K., 574
Bouchelle, Joan Hoiness, 386
Boulton, James T., 485
Bouraoui, Hédi, 717
Bovenschen, Sylvia, 50
Bowen, Zack, 485
Bower, Alan, **323–9**, **337–42**
Bowerbank, Sylvia, 314
Bowering, George, 711(2)
Bowers, Bege K., 161(2)
Bowers, Fredson T., 10, 241
Bowers, John M., 173
Bowker, Gordon, 499, 500
Bowlby, Rachel, **46–50**, 396, 412, 595–6
Bowles, Paul, 621
Boyd, Brian, 626
Boyd, Ian, 469
Bracher, Mark, 229, 345
Brack, O.M. Jr, 304, 334
Bracken, James K., 13
Bradbrook, M.C., 219, 256
Bradbury, Malcolm, 600
Bradbury, Nancy Mason, 200, 277
Braden, Gordon, 250, 254
Bradley, A.C., 234
Bradley, Dennis R., 239
Brady, Ann P., 377
Brady, Charles A., 509
Brady, Jennifer, 275
Brady, Veronica, 690, 701–2
Bragg, Melvyn, 484
Braham, Jeanne, 625
Brake, Laurel, **425–8**, **431–7**
Brandt, Bruce Edwin, 256, 258
Brantlinger, Patrick, 51, 413(2), 418, 465
Brassell, Tim, 534
Braswell, Mary Flowers, 178(2)
Brater, Enoch, 526
Brathwaite, Doris, 671
Brathwaite, Edward Kamau, 681, 717
Brathwaite, Rudolph L., 335
Brattin, Joel, 399, 403
Braverman, Richard, 313
Bray, Janet, 522
Breit, Harvey, 499
Breitinger, Eckhard, 662
Bremmer, Rolf, 139
Brenkman, John, 25
Brennan, Malcolm M., 123
Brennan, Michael G., 193
Brennan, Stephen C., 595
Brett, Judith, 700
Breuer, Stefan, 52
Briggs, Julia, 301
Briggs, Peter M., 342
Brinkley, Robert A., 346, 347
Brinton, Laurel J., 95, 240
Briscoe, Marianne G., 157
Bristol, Michael D., 252
Britnell, Jennifer, 189
Britz, Daniel, 646
Brivic, Sheldon, 476
Brockbank, Philip, 204(2), 215
Broderick, John C., 489
Broderick, Victor, 81
Brodsky, Louis Daniel, 603–4, 604
Brody, Saul Nathaniel, 171, 180, 390
Broek, Aart G., 671–2
Brogan, Walter, 36
Brogunier, Joseph, 592
Bromley, Roger, 676
Bromwich, David, 25, 383
Bronson, Larry, 183
Brooke, John, 336
Brooke-Rose, Christine, 34
Brooks, C.W., 316
Brooks, Cleanth, 281, 387, 516
Brooks, David, 694
Brooks, Edward Jr, 169
Brooks, Harold F., 533
Brooks, Peter, 547
Brooks-Davies, Douglas, 325, 326
Brophy, James D., 288
Brosnahan, Leger, 612
Brotherston, Gordon, 540
Brouwer, Ruth Compton, 707–8
Brown, Alan, 55
Brown, Beverley E., 676
Brown, Carolyn, 54
Brown, Cedric C., 289–90
Brown, Debra, 327
Brown, Dennis, 584
Brown, John Russell, 234, 533(2)
Brown, Laura, 325–6

Brown, Lloyd, 673
Brown, Lucy, 432
Brown, Richard, 476
Brown, Richard E., 308
Brown, Richard Harvey, 32
Brown, Russell, 713
Brown, Ruth, 507
Brown, Shirley A., 114
Brown, Stewart, 677, 681
Brown, Sue, 441
Brownell, Morris R., 332
Brownley, Martine Watson, 335, 410
Brownstein, Rachel M., 369
Bruccoli, Matthew J., 619(2)
Bruce, Donald Williams, 197
Brückman, Patricia, 342
Bruner, Charlotte, 651, 656
Bruner, David, 656
Brunner, Larry, 383
Bruns, Gerald, 42
Bryan, Mary, 588
Bryant, James C., 251–2
Bryant, Pauline, 71
Bryer, Jackson R., 642
Buck, Heather, 521
Buckler, William E., 374–5, 412, 427
Budd, Louis J., 544
Budick, E. Miller, 642
Budick, Sanford, 286–7
Bueler, Lois E., 199, 255, 276–7
Bufkin, E.C., 460–1, 501
Bukowski, Charles, 618
Bulman, James C., 231
Bunt, G.H.V., 139–40
Bunting, Christine, 420
Burchfield, Robert, 59
Burchmore, David, 198
Burden, Dennis H., 231
Burdon, Pauline, 282
Bürger, Peter, 24, 56
Burgess, Anthony, 59, 481, 625
Burgess, G.S., 228
Burke, Carolyn, 49
Burke, Kenneth, 588
Burke, Peter, 272
Burkhardt, Frederick,, 421
Burleigh, G., 103
Burley, Anne, 267
Burling, William J., 311, 330
Burnell, A.C., 724
Burness, Edwina, 513
Burnett, A.D., 513
Burnett, Archie, **285–99**
Burnim, Kalman A., 302
Burnley, J. David, **161–85**, 166, 172
Burns, Bryan, **356–64**, 361–2, 362
Burns, Edward, 598
Burns, Robert Allan, 714
Burrow, J.W., 335
Burrow, John, 146
Burt, Forrest D., 469
Burwick, Frederick, 353, 365
Bush, Ronald, 573–4
Bush, Sargent, 16
Busia, Abena, 450
Buthlay, Kenneth, 518
Butler, Douglas R., 300
Butler, Marilyn, 55, 354, 355–6, 359, 362
Butler, R.J., 623
Butler, Sharon, 93, 121–2
Butterfield, Herbie, 538
Butterick, George F., 568, 577
Butterworth, Philip, 155
Buttrey, John, 267
Butts, Richard, 388
Butts, William, 376
Buzzetti, Dino, 61
Bybee, Joan L., 60, 82
Bynon, Theodora, 101
Byrd, Max, 342
Byrne, Cyril, 714
Byrne, Jack, 680
Bzdyl, Donald G., 126
Cable, Lana, 298
Cacicedo, Alberto, 307
Cain, T.G.S., 280
Cain, William, 24
Cairns, John C., 423
Cairns, P., 652
Calder, Jenni, 368, 387, 489
Calder, John, 613
Calder, Robert, 413
Calder, Robert L., 530
Callard, D.A., 601
Callow, Simon, 528
Cameron, Angus, 119
Cameron, Elspeth, 711, 716
Cameron, J.M., 417, 425
Cameron, Kenneth, 102
Cameron, Sharon, 541
Campbell, Gordon, 290
Campbell, Hilbert H., 600
Campbell, Ian, 420, 494
Campbell, James, 116
Campbell, Josie P., 623
Cancel, Robert, 661
Candido, J., 194
Cannon, Garland, 72, 82
Canovan, Margaret, 469
Capellan, Angel, 611
Capp, Bernard, 272
Carabine, Keith, 466(2)
Carby, Hazel V., 48
Cardullo, Bert, 239–40, 644–5
Carens, James F., 455
Carey, Anna Kirwan, 202
Carless, Byron, 411
Carley, James P., 115
Carlsen, Hanne, 5
Carlson, Susan L., 497, 523, 530
Carmony, Marvin, 103
Carothers, James B., 604–5
Carpenter, Charles, 522
Carpenter, Humphrey, 522–3
Carr, Jean Ferguson, 400
Carrington, Lawrence D., 72
Carroll, Dennis, 644
Carroll, Noel, 322
Carroll, William C., 227
Carruth, Hayden, 588
Carruthers, Mary, 176
Carter, David, 692(2)
Carter, Everett, 544
Carter, Michael, 488
Carter, Paul, 699
Carter, Ronald, 108–9
Carton, Evan, 537
Caruth, Cathy, 348–9
Cary, Meredith, 448
Caserio, Robert, 464
Casey, Ellen, 433
Cash, Jean W., 616
Casillo, Robert, 430, 587
Cassidy, Frederic G., 103
Cassidy, R., 714
Cassola, Arnold, 626
Casteras, Susan, 438

Castronovo, David, 634
Catto, J.I., 139
Cavaliero, Glen, 458, 491(2)
Cavell, Richard, 710
Cavell, Stanley, 218
Cavill, Paul, 120
Cayley, John, 586
Cerasano, S.P., 215, 247, 248
Certeau, Michel de, 41
Cervo, Nathan, 382, 385
Chainey, Graham, 6
Chakovsky, Sergei, 607
Chalker, John, **511–22**
Chamberlain, Lori, 590
Chambers, Douglas, 296
Chambers, Jane, 351
Champagne, Roland, 34
Champion, Larry S., 263–4, 266
Chance, Jane, 184
Chapin, Chester, 327–8
Chapman, Michael, 646–7
Chapman, R.W., 359(2)
Charles, Edna Kotin, 384
Chase, Colin, 123
Chase, Cynthia, 25, 36, 40
Chase, Karen, 409
Chatterjee, Visvanath, 239
Chavan, Sunanda P., 720
Cheatham, George, 18, 244, 543
Cheever, Susan, 628
Chell, Cara, 555
Chellappan, K., 239
Cheney, Patrick, 177, 197, 198
Cheng, Vincent J., 477
Chennells, Anthony, 505
Chevalier, Jean-Claude, 67
Chevillet, François, 98
Cheyfitz, Eric, 540
Chilcott, Tim, 356
Childs, John Steven, 516, 574
Chilton, Paul, 107
Chilton, Randolph, 578, 588
Chitham, Edward, 371
Chittick, Kathryn, 432
Chomarat, J., 189
Christensen, Inger, 350
Christensen, Jerome, 322, 352
Christensen, Peter G., 491
Christopherson, Bill, 543, 598
Church, Tony, 215
Ciuba, Gary M., 616
Clancy, Laurie, 625–6, 699
Clanton, Stacy M., 200
Clarabut, Cecil, 437
Clare, Janet, 232
Clareson, Thomas, 460
Claridge, Laura P., 363
Clark, Beverly Lyon, 614
Clark, Cecily, 104
Clark, Constance, 315
Clark, Gail S., 413–14
Clark, J.C.D., 321
Clark, Katerina, 53
Clark, L.D., 484
Clark, Michael, 623
Clark, Robert, 540
Clark, Sandra, 255, 269
Clark, Timothy, 35, 39
Clark-Beattie, Rosemary, 409
Clarke, M.L., 335
Clayton, Cherry, 663
Clayton, John, 417
Clayton, Mary, 133–4
Clearfield, Andrew M., 512, 562–3
Clements, R.E., 417
Clemoes, Peter, 129–30
Clews, Hetty, 449
Clingham, G.J., 306, 310, 327
Clipper, Lawrence J., 470
Clive, John, 416
Clough, Andrea, 141
Clubbe, John, 344
Cluck, Nancy A., 232
Coale, Samuel Chase, 556
Coates, John, 426, 493
Coates, Richard, **57–61**, **69–83**, **101–5**, 103
Coe, Richard N., 457
Coetzee, John, 41
Coffey, Marilyn, 555
Cogswell, Fred, 709, 715
Cogswell, Thomas, 261
Cohen, Derek, 232
Cohen, Michael, 526
Cohen, Paul, 599
Cohen, Paula Marantz, 385, 545–6
Cohen, Philip, 605(2)
Cohen, Ralph, 322
Cohen, Selma Jeanne, 322
Cohen, Walter, 248–9, 249
Cohn, Alan M., 398, 479
Coiro, Ann, 280
Colburn, Steven E., 589, 642
Colby, Robert A., 15, 433
Coldewey, J.C., 157
Cole, Ann, 103
Cole, Christina, 716
Cole, Henri, 576
Cole, Richard C., 17, 335
Cole, Susan Letzler, 7
Colee, C.M., 431–2
Coleman, Antony, 514
Coleman, Elizabeth, 546
Coleman, Stephen, 424
Colley, Anne C., 388
Colley, Scott, 209
Collie, Michael, 12, 412
Collinge, N.E., 62
Collins, Beverley, 66, 77
Collins, Marie, 138, 143
Collins, Robert A., 183, 397, 406
Collins, Robert G., 371–2
Collins, Rowland L., 130
Collister, Peter, 413
Collmer, Robert G., 283
Colman, Fran, 60, 76
Colmer, John, 479–80, 689, 690
Colthorpe, Marion, 267(4)
Combellack, C.R.B., 240
Comens, Bruce, 592–3
Commire, Anne, 3
Como, James, 493
Comrie, Bernard, 82–3, 101
Conder, John J., 555–6
Condren, Averil, 13
Condren, Conal, 13
Condren, Edward I., 165
Conger, Syndy M., 319
Coniff, Brian, 569
Conlon, John J., 427–8
Connelly, Maureen, 588
Connolly, Cyril, 487–8
Connor, Steven, 398
Conolly, L.W., 717
Conover, Roger L., 577
Conrad, Peter, 5–6, 553
Conrad, R., 69
Contento, William, 4

Cook, Albert, 296, 568
Cook, Ann Jennalie, 224
Cook, David, 706
Cook, Eleanor, 31, 374
Cook, Michael, 701
Cook, Ramsay, 439–40, 703
Cook, Richard M., 550
Cook, Sylvia J., 601
Cook, Timothy, 198, 275
Cooke, Michael G., 353, 554
Cooke, Virginia, 524
Cookson, William, 585
Cooney, Seamus, 588
Cooper, Andrew, 484
Cooper, Brenda, 649–50
Cooper, Carolyn, 677, 683
Cooper, Jilly, 223
Cooper, Michele F., 586
Coote, Stephen, 178
Cooter, Roger, 417
Coplan, David B., 669
Copley, Stephen, **318–23**, **329–37**
Corballis, Richard P., 224(2), 531
Corbett, John, 133
Corfield, Cosmo, 230
Corman, Brian, 311
Corman, Cid, 595
Cornelius, R.M., 256–7
Cornwell, Joanne, 649
Corr, Thomas J., 352
Corrington, John William, 605
Cosgrove, Stuart, 522
Coss, P.R., 144
Costa, Richard Hauer, 468, 496, 500
Cotter, James Finn, 382
Cottingham, John, 315
Cottle, Basil, 91–2
Cottom, Daniel, 8, 357
Coulter, John, 377
Courant, Julie, 578
Coursen, H.R., 235–6
Courtney, C.P., 335
Cousin, Geraldine, 214
Cousins, Margaret, 685
Coustillas, Pierre, 412(2), 413
Coutts, C.R.E., 112
Couvares, Francis, 639
Cowan, James C., 485, 487
Cowart, David, 628
Cowen, Janet M., 183–4
Cowgill, Bruce Kent, 165, 172
Cox, D.C., 150
Cox, Don Richard, 414
Cox, Gerard H., 234
Cox, James M., 544
Cox, Jane, 211
Coyle, Martin, 222–3
Craft, William, 194
Craig, D.H., 274
Craig, David, 462
Craig, Terrence L., 710(2), 715
Cram, David, 67–8
Crane, John Kenny, 616
Crane, Mary Thomas, 232
Craven, Peter, 699
Crawford, Alan, 438
Crawford, John C., 16
Crawford, Patricia, 270
Crawford, Robert, 370(2)
Creange, Renée, 588
Creaser, John, 291
Creeley, Robert, 588
Creevy, Patrick, 418
Creighton, Joanne V., 511
Crewe, Jonathan V., 257
Crick, Bernard, 489
Crick, Brian, 705
Criscuola, Margaret M., 358
Croft, P.J., 310
Crompton, Louis, 351–2
Crooke, William, 724
Crookes, David Z., 240
Cross, J.E., 130–1, 131
Cross, Mary, 109
Cross, Nigel, 415, 433
Crossley, Ceri, 369
Crowley, J. Donald, 544
Crowley, John W., 543
Crump, R.W., 403–4, 404
Crumpton, P.I., 485
Crystal, David, 61, 91
Cucchi, Alberto, 66
Cudjoe, Selwyn, 672
Culicover, Peter W., 92
Cullen, Mairi Ann, 147
Culler, A. Dwight, 387, 415, 425
Culler, Jonathan, 25, 34–5, 40, 379, 405
Culviner, Thomas, 420
Cummings, Robert, 281
Cunnar, Eugene R., 280
Cunningham, Frank R., 642
Cunningham, John, 174
Cunningham, Valentine, 397–8
Cureton, Richard D., 109, 110
Curran, Stuart, 344
Currie, H. MacL., 427
Curry, Rosemary J., 439
Curtis, Anthony, 530, 532
Curtis, Jan, 680
Curtis, Tony, 521
Cushman, Keith, 486
Cushman, Stephen, 594
Cutler, Anne, 83
Cutts, John P., 238
Daalder, Joost, 190
Dabydeen, Cyril, 674
Dabydeen, David, 320, 450
Dahl, Östen, 101
Dahlgren, Kathleen, 96
Daiches, David, 288
Dale, Peter Allan, 405, 409
Daleski, H.M., 464, 480
Daley, A. Stuart, 229
Dalke, Anne French, 546
Dalphinis, Morgan, 672
Dameron, J. Lasley, 540
D'Amico, Diane, 363
Damrosch, Leopold Jr, 337(3)
Dane, Joseph A., 178
Daniell, David, 450
Daniels, Howell, 538
Danielson, Dennis, 327
Danielsson, Bror, 64
Danon, Ruth, 395
Danow, David K., 53
Dantanus, Ulf, 529
Danto, Arthur C., 28–9
Darah, Godini G., 657
Darcy, Julian M., 359
Darjes, Bradley, 151, 173
D'Aronco, Maria Amalia, 127
Darwent, Brian, 618
Das, G.K., 473
Dasenbrock, Reed Way, 196, 477, 513, 583
Dash, Michael, 677
Dathorne, O.R., 674, 674–5

Daughterty, Sarah B., 545
Dave, J.C., 411
Davenport, Andrew, 54
Davey, Charles, 483–4
Davey, Frank, 714
David, Deirdre, 372
David, Jack, 702, 708, 713
Davidson, Arnold E., 463, 508
Davidson, Cathy N., 543, 713
Davidson, Clifford, 156, 255, 528
Davidson, Harriet, 43, 517
Davidson, P.R.K., 282
Davie, Donald, 23–4, 578, 586
Davies, Carole Boyce, 654–5
Davies, David John, 510
Davies, Gwendolyn, 704
Davies, H. Neville, 274
Davies, Rowena, 197–8
Davies, Stevie, 404(2)
Davies, Tony, 47, 68
Davin, Dan, 454–5
Davis, Charles T., 320
Davis, Donald M., 126
Davis, Elizabeth, 496
Davis, J. Madison, 228–9
Davis, Kathe, 110
Davis, Mike, 20
Davis, Nicholas, 155–6
Davis, Nick, 30
Davis, Norman, 136–7
Davis, Robert Con, 347
Davis, Robert Murray, 495
Davis, Thadious M., 550(3), 557, 605–6
Davis, Tracy C., 444
Davison, John, 380
Davison, Peter, 489
d'Avray, David L., 137–8, 138–9
Dawe, Gerald, 451
Dawson, Carl, 362
Day, Gary H., 400
Day, William Patrick, 356–7
Daymond, Douglas M., 705
D'Costa, Jean, 675
Deakins, Alice H., 86
Dean, Dennis R., 388
Dean, James, 171, 181
Dean, James Seay, 245
Dean, Misao, 709
Dean, Paul, **231–40**
Deane, Seamus, 451
Dearden, James S., 385, 430, 437
Dearlove, J.E., 498
D'Eath, Paul M., 510
Debax, Jean-Paul, 252
Deery, Patricia, 410
Delaney, John, 15
Delaney, Paul, 479
Delany, Sheila, 175(2), 175–6, 179
Delasanta, Rodney K., 165
De Leon, Lisa, 704–5
Deleuze, Gilles, 55–6
Dembo, L.S., 587, 588
Demott, Robert, 589–90
Deneef, A. Leigh, 278
Denison, David, **79–101**, 85–6, 86, 87, 95–6
Dennis, Yves, 380
Dent, R.W., 244
Dentith, S., 458
Derolez, René, 87, 94
Derrett, J.D.M., 189
Derrick, Patty S., 213
Derrida, Jacques, 20, 33, 35, 36(2)
Dervin, Daniel, 480–1
Desai, Anita, 505
Deshman, Robert, 113–14
Deslandres, D., 298
Desner, Laurence Jay, 599
Desnoes, Edmundo, 33
Dever, Maryanne, 701
Deverson, T., 71
DeVitis, A.A., 508
Devlin, Diana, 230
Devlin, Kimberly, 478
Dews, Peter, 20, 50
D'Haen, Theo, 109, 555
Diamond, Elin, 528
DiBattista, Maria, 485
Dickie, Margaret, 568
Dickinson, H.T., 336–7
Dickson, Donald R., 179
Diedrick, James, 409
Dienhart, John M., 89
Diensberg, Bernhard, 60, 76, 96
Dietz, Klaus, 95, 103, 105
Diggins, John Patrick, 545
van Dijk, Teun A., 106
Dikty, Thaddeus, 629–30
Dillon, John B., 190
Dillon, Millicent, 620
Dilthey, William, 41
Dilworth, Thomas, 382
Dimino, Andrea, 605
Dimter, Matthias, 106
Distad, N. Merrill, 434
Dix, R., 323, 328
Dobbin, Marjorie W., 341
Docherty, Gerald, 487
Dodd, Philip, 458
Dodgson, John McNeal, 103, 104
Dodsworth, Martin, 236–7, 486, 521
Doebler, John, 223–4
Doherty, Francis, 328, 333(2), 340, 341
Dolan, T.P., **136–9**, **142–4**, 143, **155**
Dolezal, Frederic, 63–4
Dollerup, Cay, 197
Dollimore, Jonathan, 54, 214
Dombrowski, Daniel, 347
Dommergues, André, 723
Donahue, Thomas S., 72
Donaldson, E. Talbot, 167–8, 220
Donaldson, Frances, 494
Donaldson, Ian, 274, 325, 689
Donaldson, Scott, 599, 608
Donno, Elizabeth Story, 203, 204
Donoghue, Denis, 447, 489, 516, 546, 559, 574
Donohue, Agnes McNeill, 541–2
Doody, Margaret Anne, 323, 337(2)
Dooley, Allan C., 419
Dooley, Patrick K., 189
van Dorsten, Jan, 13, 195
Doughtie, Edward, 201
Douglass, Paul, 353
Dowling, David, 471
Dowling, Linda, 415–16
Dowling, Paul M., 298
Downes, David Anthony, 379–80, 429
Downie, J.A., 320
Downing, Angela, 110
Doyle, James, 714, 714–15

Doyle, Paul A., 494
Drabble, Margaret, 1
Drakakis, John, 217–18
Draper, R.P., 7
Draper, Ronald, 484
Draudt, Manfred, 260
Dray, W.H., 42
Dresden, S., 44
Dresher, B. Elan, 74
Dressler, Wolfgang U., 60, 82, 83
Dressman, Michael R., 82
Drew, John, 473
Drew, Philip, 403
Dreyfus, Herbert, 42
Driver, Dorothy, 646
Droixhe, D., 322
Drummond, John David, 17th Earl of Perth, 425
Duckworth, Alastair M., 360
Duffy, Dennis, 712
Duffy, Helen, 280
Dugas, Kristine, 350
Dugaw, Dianne, 324
Duke, St Clair, 673
Dumville, David, 112, 129
Dunbabin, Jean, 133
Duncan, Joseph E., 277
Duncan-Jones, Katherine, 193
Dundas, Judith, 197, 235
Dunleavy, Janet Egleson, 455
Dunn, Douglas, 329
Dunn, John, 315
Dunn, Margaret M., 606
Dunn, Richard J., 391, 398
Dunnet, Theo, 491
Dunstone, Bill, 691
Duparc, Charlotte, 698
DuPlessis, Rachel Blau, 448, 578
Durand, Michel, 380
Durant, Alan, 584
Durix, Jean-Pierre, 722
Durkan, John, 17
DuRocher, Richard J., 291–2
Dušková, Libuše, 90
Dust, Philip, 279
Dutoit, Ulysse, 44–5
Dutz, Klaus D., 67
Duyfhuizen, Bernard, 32
Dwivedi, A.N., 719–20
Dybikowski, Ann, 706
Dye, E.H., 290
Dyson, R.W., 315
Eadie, John, 176–7
Eagle, Dorothy, 1
Eagleton, Terry, 20(2), 26, 54(2), 55, 518
Earl, James W., 112, 294
Earl, John, 443–4
Easson, Angus, 400, 406
Easthope, Antony, 54, 381
Eastman, Arthur M., 212
Eaton, Roger, 58
Eaton, Sara, 261
Ebbatson, Roger, 484
Ebert, Teresa L., 109, 475
Ebin, Lois A., 146, 149
Eccles, Mark, 200, 262, 280
Ecker, Gisela, 50
Eckstein, Barbara, 666–7
Eco, Umberto, 33
Eddy, Darlene Mathis, 588
Edelberg, Cynthia Dubin, 568, 569
Edelman, Lee, 568
Edelson, Phyllis, 698
Edgeworth, Robert J., 141
Edgren, Eva, 100
Edwards, A.S.G., 145, 161(2), 170–1
Edwards, Anne, 603
Edwards, Brian, 709
Edwards, Karen L., 198, 294
Edwards, Mary Jane, 709
Edwards, Michael, 327
Edwards, Owen Dudley, 469
Edwards, Paul, 320
Edwards, Philip, 203–4, 219
Edwards, Robert, 169
Edwards, Rosa, 14
Edwards, Simon, 402
Egan, James, 276
Egan, Kenneth V. Jr, 541
Egri, Peter, 347, 642
Ehrenfeld, David, 488
Ehrhardt, Marianne, 684
Eichhorn, Linda, 498
Eigner, Edwin M., 397, 401(2)
Eilon, Daniel, 68, 331(2), 331–2, 332
Eiser, Mary B., 627
Eisner, Sigmund, 185
Elam, Keir, 219, 223
Elder, E. Rozanne, 283
Elgin, Don D., 459–60
Elias, M., 722
Eliot, Simon, 15, 392, 436
Eliot, T.S., 387
Elkins, Mary Jane, 511
Elliott, Brian, 695–6, 700
Elliott, Doris Williams, 465
Elliott, Emory, 536
Elliott, John R., 267
Ellis, Alec, 440
Ellis, Frank H., 324–5, 331
Ellis-Fermor, Una, 219
Ellman, Maud, 183
Ellman, Richard, 44
Elloway, David, 235
El Saffar, Ruth, 623
Elton, G.R., 422
Emerson, Everett, 544
Emery, Mary Lou, 680
Emmerson, Richard Kenneth, 159
Endelman, Todd M., 442
Engel, Elliot, 363
Engen, Rodney K., 414
English, Audrey, 701
Enkvist, Nils Erik, 91, 106
Enninger, Werner, 105
Enslin, Theodore, 578
Entzminger, Robert L., 286
Epstein, Julia L., 360
Erb, Peter, 381–2
Erdman, David, 345, 350
Erickson, Lee, 15, 368
Erickson, Peter, 222, 225, 251
Eriksen, Roy T., 200, 258
Ermarth, Elizabeth Deeds, 407(2)
Erzgräber, Willi, 183
Escarbelt, Bernard, 357
Esslin, Martin, 524
Estes, Glenn E., 4
Evans, G.R., 139
Evans, Murray J., 151
Evans, Robert C., 275(2)
Evans, Tony, 469
Evans, Walter, 456, 542
Everett, Barbara, 229
Everett, Glenn, 376
Ewbank, Inga-Stina, 224
Ezell, Margaret M., 503

Ezenwa-Ohaeto, 646
Faarlund, Jan Terje, 84, 85
Faas, Ekbert, 569
Fabre, Michel, 622–3
Fabricant, Carole, 322
Fadiman, Clifton, 9, 574
Fairhall, James, 477
Falk, David, 499
Falzarano, James V., 296, 332
Fanego, Teresa, 98
Farley, Michael, 588
Farrell, Thomas J., 178
Farrell, W.J., 332
Farrer, Austin, 349
Fatunde, Tunde, 655
Faulkner, Peter, 357
Faxon, Alicia, 439
Feasley, Florence G., 612
Feather, John, 320
Federico, Annette, 405
Feeney, Joseph J., S.J., 382
Feher, Ferenc, 52
Feinberg, Anat, 266–7
Feinberg, Harvey, 377
Fell, Christine E., 94
Fellows Jensen, Gillian, 103, 104
Felman, Shoshana, 40
Felperin, Howard, 37, 218
Ferguson, J. De Lancey, 329
Ferguson, Mary Anne, 557
Ferguson, Moira, 319, 320, 323
Ferlinghetti, Lawrence, 575
Ferns, C.S., 495
Ferns, John, 380, 705
Ferreira, M.J., 425
Ferrer, Daniel, 106, 478
Ferrier, Carole, 693
Ferris, David S., 364
Ferris, Paul, 519
Ferster, Judith, 163
Fertel, R.J., 347
Fetherling, Doug, 703
Fichte, Joerg O., 160, 190–1, 252
Fido, Elaine, 674, 683
Fido, Martin, 467
Fiedler, Leslie A., 225
Field, B.S. Jr, 643
Field, P.J.C., 152, 154
Fielding, K.J., 420
Fienberg, Nona, 194
Figes, Eva, 509
Filewood, Alan, 719
Filmer, Kath, 459
Finch, Geoffrey, 345
Findlay, L.M., 345, 351, 352
Fine, David, 553–4
Fink, Cecilia Coulas, 712
Finke, Laurie A., 167, 254–5, 303, 303–4, 312
Finkelstein, Norman M., 578
Finlay, Nancy, 324
Finlayson, John, 150–1
Finneran, Richard J., 514
Finney, Brian, 458(2)
Finney, Gail, 524
Fisch, Harold, 31
Fischer, Michael, 38
Fischer, Olga C.M., 58, 84, 145, 176
Fischler, Alexander, 412
Fish, Stanley, 24, 25, 275
Fish, Thomas E., 375
Fisher, Jane L., 59
Fisher, John H., 59, 154, 168–9
Fisher, Judith Law, 397
Fisher, Ulla Thagg, 91
Fisiak, Jacek, 58, 75
Fitzgerald, Robert P., 332
Fitzgerald, William, 355
Fitzmaurice, James, 281
Fix, Stephen, 296, 334–5
Fixler, Michael, 293
Flahiff, F.T., 360
Flannagan, Roy, 294
Flavell, M. Kay, 320
Fleeman, J.D., 328, 333
Fleishman, Avrom, 464, 484
Fleissner, Robert F., 174, 208, 209, 230, 233, 280, 295
Fleming, Bruce, 612
Fleming, John V., 171
Fleming, Robert, 115
Fletcher, A.J., **140–2**, **144**, **148–51**, **155–9**, 155, 159
Fletcher, Beryl S., 526
Fletcher, Ian, 427
Fletcher, John, 526(2)
Fletcher, Nadia, 699
Flinker, Noam, 297
Flora, Joseph M., 414
Flynn, Carol Houlihan, 319
Flynn, Dennis, 277
Foakes, R.A., 206, 244
Fokkema, Douwe, 34
Foley, John Miles, 121
Foley, Timothy P., 423
Folkenflik, Robert, 320, 324, 334
Foll, Scott, 403
Foot, Sarah, 112
Ford, Hugh, 630–1
Ford, Jane, 465
Forker, Charles R., 232
Formigari, Lia, 66
Förster, Klaus, 103
Forsyth, Neil, 296, 400
Fortheringham, Richard, 247
Foster, Donald W., 18
Foster, Hal, 19–20
Foster, John, 322
Foster, Shirley, 394
Foulke, Robert, 447
Fowler, Adrian, 705
Fowler, Alastair, 279
Fowler, Carol A., 74
Fowler, David C., 137
Fowler, Doreen, 607
Fowler, James **442–5**
Fowler, Roger, 107
Fowler, Sigrid H., 588
Fowles, John, 507
Fox, Denton, 147–8
Fradenburg, Louise O., 147, 179
Fraistat, Neil, 344, 352, 353–4
Fraistat, Rose Ann C., 615
Frajzyngier, Zygmunt, 466
Frampton, Kenneth, 20(2)
France, Elizabeth Ann, 16
France, Peter, 322
Franciosi, Robert, 588
Frank, Charles, 588
Frank, Lawrence, 399, 402
Frank, Robert Wroth, 418
Frank, Stuart M., 543
Frank, Thomas, 66, 97
Franklin, Rosemary F., 542
Fraser, Donald, 339
Fraser, Robert, 689
Fraser, Russell, 203, 204
Fraser, Thomas, 82, 95
Frazee, John P., 402
Frazer, Frances, 533

Frazer, Harriet C., 233
Frazer, Timothy C., 104
Fredeman, William E., 366
Freed, Richard C., 542
Freeman, Victoria, 706
Freiwald, Bina, 333, 372
French, Marilyn, 596
French, Philip, 496
French, Robert W., 479
French, Warren, 549
Freud, Sigmund, 43
Freund, Elizabeth, 218–19
Friedman, Alan Warren, 606
Friedman, Barton R., 379
Friedman, Daniel, 639–40, 640(2)
Friedman, John B., 147
Friedman, Melvin J., 614
Fries, Maureen, 151–2
Fries, Udo, 168
Froula, Christine, 375, 582–3
Frow, Jon, 51
Fruit, Daniel R., 610
Fruman, Norman, 350, 351, 364
Fryckstedt, Monica, 435
Frye, Northrop, 25
Fryer, Judith, 545
Fryer, Sarah, 603
Fuller, Cynthia, 486
Fuller, Peter, 424, 430
Fuller, Roy, 454, 516
Fulton, Helen, 150
Fulton, Richard D., 431–2
Funk, Wolf-Peter, 95
Funnell, Catherine, 702
Furbank, P.N., 470, 472
Fussell, Paul, 488
Gabler, Hans Walter, 241
Gadomski, Kenneth E., 594
Gaffney, Carmel, 701
de Gaiffier, Baudoin, 131
Gaines, Barry, 209
Gair, Reavley, 704
Galan, F.W., 27
Gale, Steven H., 529
Gallagher, Catherine, 392–3, 397(2), 406, 409
Gallagher, Donat, 494
Gallagher, Philip J., 295
Gallenca, Christiane, 229
Gallet, René, 380
Gallop, Jane, 48, 50
Galloway, David, 156, 244–5
Gallup, Donald, 631
Gamba, Harry, 683
Ganz, Margaret, 413
Garay, Kathleen, 718
Garbáty, Thomas J., 144
Garber, Marjorie, 240, 257
Garcia, Erica C., 85
Gardiner, Anne Barbeau, 307(2)
Gardiner, Judith Kegan, 47, 240, 505
Gardner, Averil, 502
Gardner, Helen, 219, 349
Gardner, Philip, 383, 471, 471–2
Gardner, Susan, 693
Garner, Bryan A., 110, 228
Garner, Stanton B. Jr, 533
Garside, Peter, 358
Garstenauer, Maria, 524, 533
Gasché, Rodolphe, 37, 42
Gaskell, Ian, 256, 257
Gaskell, Ronald, 517
Gaskill, Gayle, 588
Gasper, Julia, 264
Gass, William H., 558
Gassman, Byron W., 333, 341
Gaston, Paul L., 497
Gatch, Milton McC., 17, 117
Gates, Barbara, 385
Gates, Henry Louis, 320
Gates, Rosemary L., 110
Gazdar, Gerald, 60, 92(2), 93
Gburek, Hubert, 76
Gearhart, Suzanne, 48
de Geest, W., 89
Geherin, David, 556
Gelfant, Blanche, 598
Gellner, Ernest, 45–6
Gellrich, Jesse, 41
Gentile, Kathy J., 524
Gérard, Albert, 647
Gerler, Diane, 278
Gerry, Thomas M.F., 707(2)
Gerson, Carole, 707
Gerster, Robin, 685, 695
Getchell, Charles, 634
Ghose, Zulfikar, 509
Gianakaris, C.J., 532
Gibbons, Brian, 304
Gibbons, Reginald, 23
Gibbs, James, 655
Gibbs, Raymond W. Jr, 99
Gibbs, Robert, 704(2)
Gibert, María Teresa, 467
Gibson, Andrew, 626
Gibson, Gail McMurray, 160
Gibson, Mary Ellis, 377, 472–3
Giddens, Anthony, 22, 42
Giddings, Robert, 519, 543–4
Giegerich, Heinz J., 78
Gifford, Douglas, 452–3
Gilbert, Glenn G., 72
Gilbert, Sandra M., 23, 55, 408, 485, 579
Gilbert, V.F., 4–5
Gilead, Sarah, 280, 410
Giles, Richard F., 380, 382
Giles, Ronald K., 326, 571, 590
Gill, Gillian C., 49
Gill, Stephen, 347, 348
Gillam, Stanley, 17
Gillespie, Michael Patrick, 477
Gilligan, Gary, 83
Gillin, Edward, 531
Gillis, Christina Marsden, 360
Gillman, Susan K., 400, 544
Gillmeister, Heiner, 184
Gilman, Charles, 73, 77
Gilman, Richard, 635
Gilmour, Robin, 391
Gilreath, James, 15–16
Gingell, Susan, 715
Ginsberg, Allen, 587
Ginsberg, Warren, 163–4
Gish, Nancy K., 517
Gish, Robert, 414
Gitter, Elisabeth G., 385
Gittings, Robert, 349
Glaser, Milton, 33
Glassman, Peter, 423
Glauser, Beat, 70, 96, 98
Glausser, Wynne, 346
Glenn, Ian, 653
Glowka, Arthur Wayne, 82, 180

Gluck, Louise, 574
Gluck, Mary, 52
Gneuss, Helmut, 93–4, 116, 117
Godard, Barbara, 711
Godden, Malcolm R., 120, 134
Godden, Richard, 540, 607
Godwin, Fay, 507
Godzich, Wlad, 33, 53, 249
Goekjian, Gregory F., 289
Goetz, William R., 547
Going, William T., 428
Golanka, Mary, 465
Gold, David L., 104
Gold, Joel J., 333
Goldberg, Jonathan, 218, 278
Goldberg, Michael K., 420
Golden, Harry, 588
Golden, Kenneth L., 257
Golden, Morris, 339, 340
Goldensohn, Barry, 567
Goldfarb, Russell M., 376
Goldgar, Bertrand A., 14, 333, 339
Goldie, Terry, 690, 694–5, 711, 718
Golding, Robert, 107, 399
Goldman, Michael, 213, 236
Goldman, Robert, 544
Goldsmith, John, 520
Goldsmith, M.M., 332
Goldsmith, Margaret E., 143
Goldsworthy, Kerryn, 511, 693
Goodbody, John, 14, 435
Goodin, George, 395
Goodman, Alice, 233
Goodman, Celia, 497
Goodman, J.R., 153
Goodman, Jennifer, 390
Goodway, David, 491
Goossens, Louis, 94
Gordon, David M., 586, 595
Gordon, Douglas, 18
Gordon, E., 71
Gordon, Jan B., 365, 409, 472
Gordon, John, 477
Gordon, Lyndall, 6
Gordon, Mel, 639
Gordon, Walter M., 188, 189
Gorecki, John E., 382, 497
Görlach, Manfred, 70, 100
Gorlier, C., 689
Gose, Elliott B. Jr, 478
Goslee, David F., 389
Goslee, Nancy Moore, 345, 353
Gossiaux, Pol-P., 322
Gottesman, Ronald, 552
Gottfried, Barbara, 176
Gottlieb, Sidney, 262, 278, 291, 342
Gotts, Ian, 508
Gould, Kent, 122–3
Gould, Tony, 503, 700
Gould, Warwick, 513–14, 514
Gournay, Jean-François, 467
Gouws, J.S., 280
Gowda, A., 683
Goyen, William, 551
Grace, Sherrill E., 712, 718
Grady, Kelly, 346
Graff, Gerald, 23, 24
Graham, Desmond, 490
Graham, Joseph F., 36
Grambs, David, 5
de Grandsaigne, J., 656
Gransden, Antonia, 133
Gransden, K.W., 471
Grant, Douglas, 305
Grant, Patrick, 260, 270
Gravil, Richard, 349, 350
Gray, Douglas, 136–7
Gray, Frances, 522
Gray, James, 327, 335
Gray, Margaret K., 410
Gray, Simon, 529
Gray, Stephen, 505, 664
Greatorex, David, 484
Green, Donald, 494
Green, Dorothy, 687–8
Green, H.M., 687–8
Green, Kevin, 700(2)
Green, London, 215
Green, Richard Firth, 173
Green, Vivian, 428
Greenbaum, Sidney, 58, 91
Greenblatt, Stephen, 218, 219, 225, 233
Greene, Donald, 6, 335, 360
Greene, Gayle, 46, 319
Greene, Graham, 453
Greene, Sue, 650
Greenfield, Bruce, 706–7
Greenfield, Stanley B., 122, 125
Greenland, Colin, 459–60
Greenstein, Michael, 401
Greenstein, Susan M., 666
Greenwald, Michael L., 214
Greetham, D.C., 10, 146–7
Gregor, Ian, 501
Gregory, Horace, 570
Grennen, Joseph E., 151, 175, 182–3, 276
Gresset, Michel, 606–7, 607–8
Greven-Borde, Hélène, 460
Gribben, Alan, 543, 544
Gribble, Barbara, 424
Gribble, Jennifer, 546
Griffin, Joseph, 595
Griffiths, Eric, 521
Griffiths, Trevor R., 212, **522–34**
Grimes, Larry E., 611–12
Grivelet, Michel, 219
Grobel, Lawrence, 616
Groden, Michael, 475
de Groot, C., 83
Gross, Gloria Sybil, 334(2), 341
Grove, James, 544
Groves, David, 362(4), 363
Grubb, Shirley Carr, 208
Gruber, William E., 239, 266
Grundy, Joan, 411
Grylls, David, 413
Guattari, Félix, 55–6
Gubar, Susan, 55
Guerin, Dorothy, 165
Gugelberger, George M., 648
Guimier, Claude, 81
Gulledge, Jo, 579
Gumbrecht, Hans Ulrich, 56
Gunew, Sneja, 693, 693–4
Gunn, Daniel P., 326
Gunnell, Bryn, 491
Guptara, Prabhu S., **719–25**

Gurr, Andrew, 212
Gussenhoven, Carlos, 79
Gussenhoven, Sr Frances, R.S.H.M., 167
Guth, Deborah, 508
Gutierrez, Nancy A., 197, 208
Guzlowski, John Z., 555
Gysin, Brion, 620
Haass, Sabine, 15, 368, 436
Habermas, Jürgen, 19, 24
Hadfield, Duncan, 500
Hadfield, John, 437–8, 455
Haegeman, Liliane, 88, 91
Haegert, John, 626
Haffenden, John, 456–7, 519
Hagan, John, 609–10, 610
Haggerty, George H., 342
Haggis, Donald, 358
Hagiwara, Hiroko, 428
Hagstrum, Jean H., 335
Hague, Angela, 462, 504
Hahn, George H., 337
Hahn, Thomas, 165, 176
Haig, Michael, 403
Haight, G.S., 408
Haight, Roger, 425
Hakutani, Yoshinobu, 595
Hale, David G., 183, 190, 228
Haley, Bruce, 431
Halio, Jay L., 202
Hall, Donald, 574
Hall, H.W., 4
Hall, J.R., 17, 124
Hall, Joan Lord, 253–4
Hall, Joan Wylie, 283
Hall, Roland, 98, 315
Hall, Sharon K., 461
Halle, Louis J., 240
Halle, Morris, 74
Halley, Janet E., 68, 284
Halli, Robert W. Jr, 280
Halliday, M.A.K., 60–1, 92–3
Halls, Michael, 471
Halperin, John, 361, 412
Halson, Geoffrey, 487
Hamard, Marie-Claire, 380
Hamberger, Michael, 578
Hamblin, Robert W., 603–4, 604
Hamilton, Ian, 454
Hamilton, Lynn, 382
Hamilton, Russell G., 662
Hamlin, Christopher, 442
Hamlin, Cyrus, 350
Hammersley, Mike, **508–9**
Hammersmith, James P., 13
Hammond, Karla, 588
Hammond, Paul, 305, 306, 307(2), 308, 327
Hamner, R.D., 684(2)
Hamp, Eric P., 95
Hancock, Geoff, 705
Hancock, Ian F., 73, 77
Handwerk, Gary, 413
Haney, Kristine Edmondson, 125
Hanna, Clifford, 690, 691
Hanna, Joanna, 424
Hannah, Jean, 59
Hannay, Margaret Patterson, 186, 270
Hanning, R.W., 172–3
Hanquart, Evelyne, 467, 470
Hansen, Elaine Tuttle, 511
Hansen, Marlene R., 334, 341
Hansford, James, 465
Hanson, Clare, 504
Hanson, Vicki L., 74
Hantson, André, 89
Hardie, Colin, 459
Harding, Anthony John, 349, 350
Hardman, C.B., 230
Hardwick, Elizabeth, 613–14
Hardy, Barbara, 396, 397, 404
Hardy, George, 483
Hardy, John, 359
Hargrove, Anne C., 555
Hargrove, Nancy D., 573
Haring-Smith, Tori, 213–14
Harley, Marta Powell, 229
Harlow, C.G., 126
Harmon, Maurice, 452, 493–4
Harnack, Andrew, 278
Harner, James L., 192
Harpham, Geoffrey Galt, 627
Harrington, D.V., 151
Harrington, David V., 369
Harris, Alice Kessler, 601
Harris, Anthony, 238
Harris, Janice Hubbard, 482
Harris, Laurie Lanzen, 3, 223
Harris, Michael, 320
Harris, Nathaniel, 483
Harris, Neil, 296
Harris, Susan K., 544
Harris, Trudier, 550(3)
Harris, Wilson, 679
Harrison, Antony H., 384–5, 385–6
Harrison, James, 501
Harrison, M., 441
Harrop, Les, 585–6
Harrow, Kenneth, 660
Harry, Margaret, 706
Hart, Dominick J., 242, 243
Hart, Francis Russell, 492, 518
Hart-Davis, Rupert, 443
Hartman, Geoffrey, 22–3, 24, 213, 218, 218–19, 347(2)
Hartstein, Arnold M., 542
Harvey, David, 492
Harvey, Karen J., 354
Harvey, Nancy Lenz, 202
Harwood, John T., 303
Haselkorn, Ann M., 254
Haskell, R.E., 35
Haskin, Dayton, 297
Hassam, Andrew, 413
Hassel, R. Chris Jr, 209, 215, 234
Hassett, Joseph M., 452
Hatlen, Burton, 578(2), 584, 587, 594–5
Hattaway, Michael, 264
Hattenhauer, Darryl, 542
Hausmann, Franz Josef, 64
Hawkes, John, 615
Hawkes, Terence, 219
Hawkins, Harriett, 216
Hawkins, Hunt, 464
Hawkins, John A., 83
Hawkins, Peter S., 278
Hawkins, R.E., 724–5
Hawthorn, Jeremy, 30, 183, 193, 272, 332, 404–5
Hawtree, Christopher, 453–4

Hay, John, 690–1
Hayles, Katherine, 627
Hayman, Carole, 523
Hayman, David, 106
Hayman, Ronald, 7
Haynes, John, 656
Hays, Michael L., 245
Haywood, Ian, 328
Healey, Antonette diPaolo, 93, 131
Healy, J.J., 677–8
Heaney, Seamus, 379
Heath, Apryl, 375
Heath, Jeffrey, 495
Heath, Stephen, 106
Heath-Stubbs, John, 515–16
Heberle, Mark, 198
Hecht, Anthony, 430, 574, 575
Heffernan, Thomas J., 168
Heffner, David Todd, 385, 439
Heilbrun, Carolyn G., 588
Heinemann, Margot, 215, 218
Heiser, Mary M., 80
Held, George, 464–5
Heller, Michael, 563, 568, 578, 588
Helmstadtler, Richard J., 421–2
Helterman, Jeffrey, 625
Hempstead, James L., 329
Hempton, David, 440
Henderson, Katherine Usher, 186–7, 269
Hendrix, Howard V., 141–2
Henkle, Roger, 392
Henning, Sylvie Debevec, 498
Henry, Dewitt, 551
Henry, Patrick, 496
Henshaw, Wandalie, 312
Henson, Eithne, 109, 328, 334
Hergenhan, Laurie, 684, 695
Hermann, John P., 178, 181
Hern, Nicholas, 531
Herren, Michael, 115
Herron, Jerry, 407
Hertz, Alan, 370–1
Hertz, Bertha Keveson, 397
Hertz, Neil, 44–5, 48
Herz, Judith Scherer, 472, 473
Herzog, Petra, 94
Heseltine, Harry, 686, 700
Hesla, David H., 591
Hesse, Mary, 26
Hester, M. Thomas, 277, 289
Hetzler, Leo J., 470
Heuser, Alan, 382
Hewett, Dorothy, 687
Hickey, Bernard, 688(2), 696
Hickey, Raymond, 75(2)
Hieatt, A. Kent, 198
Hiemstra, Anne, 377
Hietaranta, Pertti S., 88–9
Higdon, David Leon, 446–7, 462, 466, 473–4
Higginson, Peter, 54
Highfill, Philip H. Jr, 302
Hignett, Sean, 483
Hill, Christopher, 271, 279, 317
Hill, Errol, 682, 683
Hill, Eugene D., 262
Hill, Joyce, **112–35**, 133
Hill, R.F., 242, 243
Hill, Thomas D., 128, 132
Hillman, Richard, 229
Hillyard, Brian, 15
Hilton, Nelson, 389
Hilton, Tim, 429
Hinchliffe, Arnold P., 259, 528
Hinchman, Sandra K., 629
Hinden, Michael, 532
Hindus, Milton, 587, 588(2)
Hinkler, James, 607
Hinz, Evelyn J., 481, 486, 612
Hirose, H., 609
Hirsch, E.D., 26
Hirsch, Edward, 578
Hirsch, John C., 175
Hirschkop, Ken, 53
Hirshberg, Edgar W., 629
Hirshfield, Claire, 523
Hirst, David L., 527–8
Hirst, Derek, 282
Hjelmquist, Erland, 90
Hlavsa, Virginia V., 606
Ho, M.L., 724
Hoad, T.F., 93
Hobbs, Mary, 284
Hobhouse, Janet, 598
Hochman, Baruch, 31–2
Hock, Hans Henrich, 84
Hodge, Bob, 107
Hodgens, Richard M., 493
Hodges, Devon L., 187, 283
Höfele, Andreas, 224
Hoffman, James, 717
Hoffman, Michael J., 549
Hoffpauir, Richard, 513
Hogan, Robert, 455–6
Hogwood, Christopher, 322–3
Holbrook, Sue Ellen, 151
Holden, Kate, 54
Holderness, Graham, 216, 231, 405
Holdsworth, R.V., **202–10**, 262, 266
Holladay, G., 334
Holladay, LuAnne C., 383
Hollander, John, 28, 387
Hollier, Dennis, 51
Hollier, John, 40
Hollifield, Henry, 75
Hollingdale, R.J., 20–1, 21
Holloway, Patricia Mosco, 641
Holloway, Watson L., 508
Holmer, Joan Ozark, 228
Holmes, Bruce, 702
Holmes, Frederick M., 508(2)
Holmes, John Clellon, 550–1
Holquist, Michael, 53
Holt, Hazel, 502
Holt, Patricia, 687
Holtz, William, 600–1
Homberger, Eric, 578, 588
Honan, Park, 368–9
Honigmann, E.A.J, 210–11, 211
Honneyman, David, 248
Honri, Peter, 444
Hook, Andrew, 538
Hooker, J.M., 230
Hooton, Joy, 685–6
Hoover, David L., 121
Hope, Christopher, 665

Hopkins, David, 308
Hordern, Peregrine, 43–4
Horn, Andrew, 501, 670
Horne, Merle A., 79
Horne, P.R., 390
Horrall, Sarah M., 142, 150
Horstman, Allen, 440–1
Horvath, Barbara M., 71
Horvath, Brooke, 627
Horvei, Harald, 220
Hošek, Chaviva, 24–5, 31, 275–6, 375
Hosking, Rick, 695
Hoskins, Robert, 495
Hough, Graham, 514
Houston, Neal B., 612
Houston, R.A., 322
Hovey, Kenneth Alan, 283
Howard, Jean E., 221
Howard, John, 345, 345–6
Howard, R., 33
Howard, Tony, 245–6
Howard, William, 348
Howard-Hill, T.H., 206, 261–2
Howe, Irving, 411
Howe, Nicholas, 118–19, 125(2), 127–8, 128
Howells, Coral Ann, 723
Hoy, Cyrus, 241
Hoy, David, 22
Hoy, Pat C. III, 472
Hubbard, Francis A., 463
Huckle, Nicholas, 34
Hudd, Roy, 444
Hudgins, Christopher, 532
Hudson, Anne, 139, 155
Hudson, Richard, 93
Hudson, Ronald, 373
Huebert, Ronald, 259
Hughes, Geoffrey, 66, 335
Hughes, Ian, 491
Hughes, Linda K., 390
Hughes, Mary Joe, 510
Hughes, Robert S., 609
Hughes, Winifred, 367
Huhn, Thomas, 52
Hulse, Clark, 187
Hume, Kathryn, 626
Hume, Robert D., 301–2, 302, 311, 330(3)
Humm, Maggie, 412
Hummer, T.R., 570
Hummer, Terry, 590
Humphreys, Richard, 585
Hunt, Geoffrey, 653–4
Hunt, George W., 627–8
Hunt, Peter, 470
Hunter, Allan, 467(2)
Hunter, G.K., 219
Hunter, Jeanne Clayton, 278
Hunter, Mary, 341
Hunter, William B., 288–9, 294
Hunting, Constance, 588(3), 588–9
Hutcheon, Linda, 32, 506–7, 711
Hutchings, William, 499
Hutton, Virgil, 228
Huzzard, Jere, 644
Hyde, Thomas, 253–4
Hyde, Virginia, 376
Hynes, Samuel, 378
Ibach, Marilyn, 424
Ickstadt, Heinz, 540
Ide, Richard S., 264–5, 293
Idhe, Don, 42–3
Idol, John L., 542
Ignatow, David, 587
Ihalainen, Ossi, 89
Ikegami, Masa T., 169
Ikin, Van, 685, 694(2)
Iloeje, Azubike F., 655
Imhof, Rüdiger, 508
Indra, C.T., 722
Ingram, Angela J.C., 254
Ingram, J., 71
Ingram, Martin, 272
Ingram, William, 246–7
Innes, Christopher, 718
Irigaray, Luce, 24, 49
Irvine, Lorna, 511
Irvine, Martin, 68, 183
Irwin, John, 607
Ismond, Patricia, 684
Isomaki, Richard, 198
Itagaki, Nobuya, 90
Ives, E.W., 231
Jabbi, Bu-Buakei, 660
Jack, R.D.S., 199
Jackendoff, Ray, 99
Jackman, K.P.S., 514
Jackson, Dennis, 485–6, 486
Jackson, J.R. de J., 344
Jackson, MacD. P., 18
Jackson, MacDonald P., 209, 244
Jackson, Richard, 563–4
Jackson, Russell, **212–16**, 215
Jacob, W.L., 444
Jacobs, Edward C., 176
Jacobs, Henry, 252
Jacobs, Kathryn, 177–8
Jacobs, Nicolas, 140
Jacobus, Mary, 40
Jaeckle, Daniel P., 282
Jagendorf, Zvi, 227
Jakobsen, Leif Kvistgaard, 89
Jakobson, Roman, 27–8, 107
James, Elizabeth Ingli, 514
James, Frank, 417
James, Janet M., 420
James, Jerry D., 420(2)
James, Sybil L., 684
Jameson, Fredric, 19, 20, 25, 554–5
Jameson, Mary Ann, 702
Jan, Beth, 354
Jan Mohamed, Abdul R., 650
Jann, Rosemary, 418–19
Jannetta, M.J., 300
Janowitz, Anne, 351
Jansen, Hans, 10, 58, 183
Janson, H.W., 437
Janssen, Anke, 332
Janssen, Ronald R., 568
Janssens, G.A.M., 550, 555
Jardine, Alice A., 48, 49
Jasper, David, 349, 519
Jauslin, Christian, 215–16
Jay, Gregory S., 24, 571
Jefferson, D.W., 402
Jeffrey, Ian, 507
Jelland, Patricia, 441
Jemie, Onwuchekwa, 575
Jenkins, Harold, 219
Jennings, Humphrey, 9
Jennings, John, 712
Jensen, Hans, 278
Jewison, D.B., 712
Jeyifo, Biodun, 648–9, 654, 662, 670
Jochens, H., 58
Johansen, Ib, 459, 723
Johansson, Stig, 88, 101, 108
John, Brian, 480
Johnson, Alan, 414

Johnson, Barbara, 25, 36, 40, 48, 602
Johnson, Bruce, 464
Johnson, Bruce A., 279
Johnson, Gerald D., 12–13, 207, 244
Johnson, Joyce, 667(2)
Johnson, Lynn Staley, 166
Johnson, Patricia E., 427
Johnson, Robert, 370
Johnson, Warren, 369
Johnston, John H., 560
Johnston, Paul A., 70, 77
Johnston, Shirley White, 334
Johnston, Sue Ann, 511
Johnston, Walter E., 593
Johnstone, Douglas B., 507–8
Johnstone, Richard, 524
Jolley, Elizabeth, 691, 699
Jolly, Karen Louise, 128–9
Joly, André, 62
Jones, A.K., 282
Jones, Aled, 433
Jones, Alex I., 170
Jones, Ann Rosalind, 46, 47–8
Jones, Bernard, 378
Jones, Daniel, 66, 77
Jones, Ellen Carol, 474
Jones, Eric L., 616
Jones, F., 127
Jones, Gemma, 215
Jones, Larry B., 90
Jones, Linda K., 90
Jones, Michael P., 462
Jones, Robert C., 233
Jones, Stanley, 365
Jones, Vivien, 547
Jordan, Frank, 344
Jordan, John E., 365
Jordan, John O., 401–2
Jordan, Richard Douglas, 313, 697
Jordan, Robert, 311
Jordan, Robert M., 162
Jørgensen, Erik, 87
Jorgensen, Paul A., 234–5
Joscelyne, Trevor A., 212
Joseph, Gerhard, 367, 390
Joseph, Randi, 332
Joshi, Rita, 413, 480
Josipovici, Gabriel, 8, 477
Joukovsky, Nicholas A., 362
Jowett, John, 207
Juleus, Nels, 718
Jungman, Robert E., 176
Jurak, Mirko, 690
Jussawalla, Feroza F., 719
Justice, Steven, 262–3
Juul, Arne, 66, 77
Kachru, Braj B., 59
Kaczmarek, Ludger, 67
Kahane, Claire, 48, 615
Kahn, Coppélia, 46, 225, 251, 319
Kahn, Victoria, 284
Kail, Harvey, 578
Kalechofsky, Robert, 691–2
Kalechofsky, Roberta, 691–2
Kalnins, Mara, 485, 487
Kałuża, Henryk, 100
Kamenetz, Rodger, 570–1
Kamenju, Grant, 661
Kanaganayakam, C., 510
Kane, Richard, 610
Kaplan, Cora, 47, 319
Kaplan, Deborah, 393
Kaplan, Fred, 420
Kaplan, Robin, 588
Kaplan, Sydney Janet, 47
Karim, Enamul, 383
Karius, Ilse, 82
Karl, Frederick R., 6, 464
Karlin, Daniel, 372–3
Karr, Jeff, 376
Kaske, R.E., 123
Kasparek, Carol A., 609
Kastan, David Scott, 229
Kaston, Carren, 547
Kastovsky, Dieter, 81
Kato, Kazuo, 100
Katz, Leon, 598
Katz, Steven T., 417
Kaufman, William, 544
Kaulbach, Ernest N., 143
Kavanagh, James H., 217, 405
Kavanagh, P.J., 8–9, 469
Kavanagh, Paul, 699, 701
Kavanagh, Robert, 668–9
Kawin, Bruce, 605
Kay, Dennis, 281
Kay, John, 425
Kayman, Martin, 584
Kazin, Alfred, 489, 537, 608, 614
Kearns, Michael S., 431
Keeble, N.H., 315
Keefer, Janice Kulyk, 712
Keene, Dennis, 190
Keener, Frederick M., 503
Keith, W.J., 703, 705, 711(2)
Kekäläinen, Kirsti, 88
Keller, Betty, 708
Kelley, Philip, 373
Kelley, Robert E., 333, 341
Kelly, Lionel, 584
Kelly, Richard, 495
Kelly, Robert L., 152
Kelly, Veronica, 702
Kelton, Jane Gladden, 640
van Kemenade, Ans, 84
Kemnits, Charles, 501
Kemp, Alan, 65
Kempf, James Michael, 634
Kennedy, A.G., 105
Kennedy, Beverly, 153
Kennedy, Dennis, 214
Kennedy, Eileen, 510
Kennedy, Richard S., 610
Kenner, Hugh, 551
Kenny, Hamill, 104
Kenny, Virginia C., 300
Kent, David, 695
Kent, John, 417
Kent, Valerie, 693
Kenyon, Denise, 102
Kenyon, J.P., 441
Kephart, Carolyn, 311–12
Kerman, Joseph, 322
Kermode, Frank, 56, 223, 349, 456–7, 501
Kerner, David, 612
Kernon, Alvin B., 335
Kerrigan, William, 278
Kertes, Joseph, 716
Kestner, Joseph, 393
Ketcham, Michael G., 333
Ketley, Stefanie, 375
Keynes, Simon, 112, 117, 129
Keys, Romey T., 412
Keyser, Paul, 383
Keyser, Samuel Jay, 79–80
Keyssar, Helene, 638
Khattab, Ezzat A., 376, 379
Kibbee, Douglas A., 69
Kiberd, Declan, 448–9
Kidd, Alan J., 436, 441

Kiefer, Frederick, 245
Kiell, Norman, 457
Kiely, Robert, 484
Kiernan, Michael, 282–3
Kift, Roy, 214
Kijinski, John, 397
Kilroy, G.J.F., 360
Kilroy, James F., 455–6
Kim, Elaine H., 550
Kimbel, Ellen, 642
King, Alec Hyatt, 16
King, Bruce, 673
King, J.E., 442
King, John N., 186, 198–9, 199, 281
King, Margaret F., 363
King, Mary C., 443
King, Noel, 340
King, Pamela M., 157–8
Kinkead-Weekes, Mark, 339, 501
Kinneavy, Gerald, 145
Kinney, Arthur F., 605, 607, 614
Kinney, Clare, 124
Kinney, Daniel, 189
Kinzer, Bruce L., 421–2
Kipling, Gordon, 234
Kiralyfalvi, Bela, 52
Kirk, Elizabeth, 153
Kirk, John M., 70
Kirk, Sheila, 439
Kirkpatrick, B.J., 12, 472
Kirkpatrick, D.L., 3
Kirkpatrick, Peter, 691
Kirkup, James, 382
Kirpal, Viney, 653
Kirschner, Paul, 466(2)
Kisbye, Torben, 105
Kistner, A.L., 261
Kistner, M.K., 261
Kitson, Peter, **414–25**, **428–31**, **437–42**
Kjellmer, Göran, 58, 82, 87, 89
Klancher, Jon P., 435
Klaus, Gérard, 460
Klaus, H. Gustav, 320
Klein, Ewan, 60
Klein, Herbert G., 98, 360
Klein, Joan Larson, 290
Klein, Lawrence, 322
Klein, R., 15
Klemp P.J., 193
Klinck, Carl F., 704
Klinspon, R., 714
Kloepfer, Deborah Kelly, 680
Kloss, Robert J., 457, 495
Knapp, Mona, 504
Knapp, Peggy A., 177
Knapp, Shoshana, 532
Knapp, Steven, 25–6
Knight, Alan R., 706
Knight, Thomas J., 626
Knightley, Phillip, 7
Knights, L.C., 219
Knipp, Thomas R., 647
Kniskern, William F., 328
Knoepflmacher, U.C., 406
Knowles, Jack, 312
Knowles, Owen, **361–2**, **364–5**, 403, 465–6, 466, 467
Knowles, Richard Paul, 206, 207, 215, 719
Knowles, Roberta, 673–4
Knowles, Ronald, 531–2
Knowlson, James, 526
Knutson, Roslyn L., 247(2)
Kock, Christian, 540
Koelb, Clayton, 109
Koff, Leonard Michael, 179–80
Kogen, Myra, 544–5
Kohfeldt, Mary Lou, 529
Kohl, Benjamin G., 189
Kolb, Jack, 389
Kolek, Leszek S., 35
Kollman, Judith J., 167, 167–8
Kollmeier, Harold H., 297
Kolodny, Annette, 46, 536, 538
Komesu, Okifumi, 515
König, Ekkehard, 95(2)
Konigsberg, Ira, 337
Koopman, Willem F., 58, 84
Koprince, Susan J., 602
Kopytko, Roman, 86
Korenman, Joan S., 511
Korhammer, Michael, 94, 130(2)
Korn, Marianne, 583–4, 584
Korshin, Paul J., 331, 334
Korsten, Frans, 17
Kosinsky, Jerzy, 627
Kosok, Heinz, 531
Kostelnick, Charles, 341–2
Kostic, Veselin, 223
Kostis, Nicholas, 494
Kothandaraman, Bala, 653
Kott, Jan, 257
Kotzor, Günter, 94, 131
Kouidis, Virginia M., 577
Kraf, Elaine, 679–80
Krafft, John, 555
Kramer, Lawrence, 344
Kramer, Leonie, 686–7, 700
Kramer, Victor A., 616
Krassner, Paul, 551
Kratzmann, Gregory, 147
Krause, David, 531
Krause, Friedhilde, 16
Krause, Sydney J., 539
Krauss, Jennifer, 208
Krauss, Rosalind, 20
Krauth, Leland, 544
Krell, David, 35–6
Krieg, Joan Peck, 541
Krimp, Douglas, 20
Krishnakutty, Gita, 721
Krishnamoorthy, S., 721
Krissdottir, Morine, 491
Krist, Sean Peter, 544
Kristensson, Gillis, 75, 105
Kroch, Anthony S., 84
Kroeber, Karl, 344
Kroes, Rob, 555
Kroetsch, Robert, 708, 710
Kroller, Eva-Marie, 709
Kronick, Joseph G., 560–1
Kropf, C.R., 308
Krupnik, Mark, 23
Krzyszpień, Jerzy, 85
Kuberski, Philip, 578
Kucich, John, 392, 403, 404, 410, 415
Kuckhoff, Armin-Gerd, 224
Kuhlmann, Deborah, 475
Kuhn, Annette, 47, 48
Kuhn, Sherman M., 57, 60, 130
Kuin, R.J.P., 18, 64, 267
Kumar, Sarla, 505
Kupersmith, William, 273
Kurata, Marilyn J., 410
Kurzon, Dennis, 108
Labru, G.L., 723–4
Lacan, Jacques, 33
LaCapra, Dominick, 56

Lachtman, Howard, 596
Lacoue-Labarthe, Philippe, 20
Lagerquist, Linnea M., 85
Lago, Mary, 470, 470–1, 471–2
Laigle, Geneviève, 698
Laing, Rosemary, 280
Laird, John T., 685, 686
Laity, Cassandra, 534
Lake, Carlton, 498
Lake, Paul, 578
Lamb, Mary Ellen, 186, 228
Lamb, Susan, 420
Lamont, Rosette C., 640
Landesman, Jay, 550–1
Landon, H.C. Robbins, 322–3
Landow, George P., 429–30, 479
Lane, M. Travis, 716, 717
Langbaum, Robert, 374, 387, 411, 479
Lange, Elinor, 601–2
Langford, Larry, 228
Langhans, Edward A., 302
Lanier, Douglas M., 261
Lankamp, Robert, 87
Lapidge, Michael, 113, 115, 116, 117, 129
Larby, Patricia, 685
Large, Andrew, 67
Large, F. Ross, 715
Larkin, Peter, 346, 350
Larkin, Philip, 487
Laroque, François, 227
La Rose, John, 671
Larsen, Lyle, 334
Larson, Janet, 399
Larson, Richard K., 87–8
Lass, Roger, 77
Latham, David, 383, 424, 425
Latham, Sheila, 425
Latré, Guido, 107
Laughlin, Karen, 111, 527
Laurence, Dan H., 443, 533
Laurent, C.P., 228
de Lauretis, Teresa, 41
Lauter, Paul, 601
Law, Alexander, 329
Law, Joe K., 472
Law, Vivien, 68, 116
Lawes, Aidan H., 317
Lawler, Traugott, 161
Lawrence, Robert G., 304
Lawson, Alan, 696
Lawson, Hilary, 21
Lawson, Lewis A., 557, 616
Lawson, Sylvia, 698
Lawton, David, 162
Lea, F.A., 483
Lea, Sydney, 565–6
Leach, Sally, 498
Leatherdale, Clive, 414
Leavell, Linda, 516, 641
Leavis, Q.D., 538–9
Le Bon-Dodat, Anne-Marie, 503–4
Lecercle, Jean-Jacques, 22
Lecker, Robert, 702, 708, 712, 713, 716
Leclercq, Florence, 501–2
Lecointre, Claire, 69
Le Comte, Edward, 280, 288
Lee, A. Robert, 537–8, 544
Lee, Hermione, 455
Lee, Judith, 663
Leech, Geoffrey N., 91, 106(3), 110, 381
Leeming, Glenda, 524
Leenhouts, Anneke, 617
Leer, Martin, 701
Lees, Clare A., 131, 131–2
Leeuwenburg, Rina, 666
LeFanu, William, 12
Le Faye, Deirdre, 361(2)
Lefebure, Molly, 350
Leff, Gordon, 139
Leggatt, Alexander, 232
Lehan, Richard, 553–4
Lehmann, John, 454
Lehrer, Adrienne, 98, 100
Lehrer, Sylvia, 579
Leigh, David J., S.J., 497
Leigh, Nancy J., 680
Leinbaugh, Theodore H., 131
Leitner, Gerhard, 63
Lelchuk, Alan, 588
Lemon, Lee T., 449–50
Lengeler, Rainer, 224
Lentricchia, Frank, 24
Lenz, William E., 538
Leonard, Joan, 503
Leonard, John, 294, 294–5
Lerer, Seth, 144, 190
Lerner, Laurence D., 279, 287–8
Lerner, Robert E., 143
Lernout, Geert, 478, 712
Leslie, Nancy T., 167
Lesser, Wendy, 400, 464, 620
Lessing, Doris, 461
Lettis, Richard, 400
Levao, Ronald, 195
Levene, Mark, 497–8
Levenson, Michael H., 477, 512
Levey, Michael, 426
Levi, Peter, 521
Lévi-Strauss, Claude, 28
Levin, Bernard, 211
Levin, Carole, 186
Levin, Harry, 225
Levin, Richard, 216, 240
Levine, Ira A., 637–8
Levine, Joseph M., 335
Levine, Paul, 555, 627
Levy, Bronwen, 693, 694, 699
Levy, O., 20
Lewalski, Barbara Kiefer, 186, 270, 291
Lewis, Arthur, 642
Lewis, C.S., 219
Lewis, Gifford, 490–1
Lewis, H.D., 417
Lewis, Peter, 509
Lewis, Philip E., 36, 37
Lewis, Robert E., 96
Lewis, Thomas A., 34
Lewis, Thomas E., 54
Lewis, Thomas S.W., 447
Leyser, Karl, 133
Libby, Anthony, 564–5
Libera, Antoni, 527
Liberman, Serge, 691
Lieb, Michael, 292, 295, 298
Liesenfeld, Vincent J., 330
Liggins, Elizabeth M., 182
Limon, Jerzy, 247–8, 248
Limon, John, 605
Lind, Ilse Dusoir, 607
Lindahl, Carl, 172
Lindberg, Conrad, 154, 155
Linden, Stanton J., 271
Lindfors, Bernth, 646, 647, 650

Lindley, David, 28, 308
Lindroth, Colette, 680
Lindroth, James R., 680
Lindsay, Alex, 309(2)
Lingis, Alphonso, 42–3
Linnell, Naomi, 16
Linnett, Peter, 509
Lipka, Leonhard, 96
Lippe, Hans, 465
Lister, Anthony, 17
Liszka, James Jakób, 41
Littlewood, Ian, 460
Litvak, Joseph, 361
Litz, A. Walton, 485
Livingston, James C., 417
Ljung, Magnus, 90
Llewelyn, John, 35
Lloyd Evans, Barbara, 404, 523
Lloyd Evans, Gareth, 404, 523
Lloyd, Janet, 217
Lloyd-Jones, Hugh, 44
Lloyd-Smith, Allan, **535–48**
Lochhead, Douglas, 702–3
Lock, F.P., 336
Lodge, David, 485
Lodge, Sheila, 458
Loewenstein, Joseph, 260–1
Löfstedt, Leena, 97
Logan, William, 519
Loizeaux, Elizabeth Bergmann, 514
Lomeli, Francisco A., 549–50
Long, Elizabeth, 555
Long, Robert Emmet, 608–9
Long, William B., 243
Longenbach, James, 516, 574
Longford, Elizabeth, 7
Longley, Edna, 451, 452
Looby, Christopher, 65
Loomis, Jeffrey B., 381
Lorrah, Jean, 183
Lothe, Jakob, 30, 412
Loux, Ann Kimble, 478
Lovallo, Len, 491–2
Love, Harold, 13, 306, 691
Loveday, Simon, 506
Low, Anthony, 196, 270, 276
Low, Donald, 339
Low, Donald A., 356
Lowe, Stephen, 525
Lowery, Robert G., 531
Lowry, Margerie Bonner, 499
Löwy, Michael, 52
Lucas, John, 447–8
Lucas, Peter J., 121, 124
Lucy, Seán, 335
Lull, Janis, 278
Lund, Roger D., 304–5
Lundin, Roger, 43
Lydon, Mary, 588
Lynch, Gerald, 710
Lynch, James J., 339
Lynch, Michael, 417
Lynd, Helen Merrell, 441–2
Lyons, Charles R., 526
Lyons, Paddy, 54
Lyotard, Jean-François, 20
Lytle, Andre, 551
Maas, Jeremy, 439
Macainsh, Noel, 698(2), 700(3)
McAleavey, David, 578(2)
McAlindon, Thomas, 144
Macaree, David, 329, 333, 383
Macaulay, R.K.S., 70
McBride, Dick, 574–5
McBrien, William, 520
MacCabe, Colin, 53
McCalla, Kim, 61, 74–5
McCallum, John, 699
McCann, E.J.W., 17, 332
MacCannell, Juliet Flower, 40, 53
McCarra, Kevin, 518
McCarren, V.P., 97
McCarthy, B. Eugene, 652–3
McCarthy, Patrick, 7
McCarthy, Shaun, 509, 522
McCarthy, Terence, 151
McCarthy, William, 318–19
MacCary, W. Thomas, 226
McCavera, Thomas, 378
McCloskey, Susan, 215
McClure, Andrew, 714
McClure, Derrick, 79
McClure, John, 450
McClure, Judith, 132–3
McCobb, E.A., 410
MacColl, Ewan, 522
McColly, William B., 174
McCombie, Grace, 423
McConachie, Bruce A., 639–40
McCormack, Jerusha, 391
McCormack, W.J., 332
McCormick, Kay, 505
McCoy, Richard C., 200
McCusker, James A., 402
McCutcheon, Elizabeth, 188
McDaniel Ellen, 507
McDavid, Raven I. Jr, 103
MacDermott, Doireann, 689–90, 690
McDermott, Douglas, 640
McDermott, John, 506
McDermott, M. Hubert, 315, 340–1
Macdonald, Andrew, 232
Macdonald, Gina, 232
MacDonald, Mary Lu, 714
Macdonald, Ronald R., 238
McDonald, Russ, 230
McDougall, Robert L., 704
McDougall, Russell, 653, 695
McDowell, Colin, 586–7
McDowell, Deborah E., 602
McDowell, Frederick P.W., 461, 485–6
McElroy, George, 336
McFarland, Thomas, 349–50
McFarlane, Brian, 687
McFarlane, I.D., 190
McGann, Jerome J., 345, 352, 353, 354
McGaw, W.D., 190
McGeachie, James, 415
McGerr, Rosemarie Potz, 180
McGregor, Gaile, 703
McGuffie, Duncan, 484
McGuire, Jerry, 568, 569
McGuire, Philip C., 212–13, 221–2
McGuirk, Carol, 329
McHale, Brian, 109
Machan, Tim William, 184–5

McHaney, Thomas L., 607
McHenry, Robert W. Jr, 306
Machonis, Peter A., 88
Machor, James L., 545
Mack, Douglas S., 362
Mack, Maynard, 325
MacKay, Carol Hanbery, 397, 402
McKee, Patricia, 340
McKellar, Hugh D., 359–60
McKenzie, Alan T., 360
Mackenzie, J.L., 83
MacKenzie, Norman H., 380
McKernan, Susan, 698–9
Mackinnon, Kenneth, 710
Mackinnon, Neil, 714
McKitterick, David, 12
Mackrell, Judith, 510
McKusick, James A., 364
MacLaine, Allan H., 329
MacLaren, I.S., 707(3)
McLaren, John, 690
McLaren-Turner, Patricia, 685
McLaverty, J., 327
McLeish, Kenneth, 212
Macleod, D.S., 439
McLeod, Karen, 697–8
Macleod, Norman, 87, 506
MacLeod, Sheila, 481–2
McLuhan, Marshall, 387, 706
MacLulich, T.D., 705, 706
McLynn, Frank, 321
MacMahon, Michael, 66
McManus, Barbara F., 186–7, 269
McMaster, Susan, 714
MacMillan, Carrie, 707
McMinn, Joseph, 332
McMullin, B.J., 14
McPherson, David, 248, 252
Macpherson, Jay, 31
McRobbie, Angela, 20
McRoberts, J. Paul, 202
McVean, Jean, 521
McWilliams, John P., 540
Madden, Lionel, 362
Maduka, Chidi, 668
Magennis, Hugh, 109, 120, 122, 134–5
Magi, P., 610
Magliocco, Marine, 555
Magnason, Paul, 351
Magnet, Myron, 399
Maguin, Jean-Marie, 258
Maguire, Laurie E., 247
Mahabir, Noor Kumar, 672
Maher, Mary Z., 216
Mahoney, Dhira B., 152
Mahood, M.M., 219
Maillet, Marguerite, 715
Maja-Pearce, Adewale, 656, 678
Makepeace, Chris E., 15
Makin, Peter, 581–2
Makinen, Merja, 470
Malchow, H.L., 442
Malouf, David, 701
Malpezzi, Frances M., 279
Malus, Avrum, 715
Malzahn, Manfred, 453
Mamadu, Ayo, 658, 661
de Man, Paul, 25, 40, 41, 42
Mancoff, Debra, 439
Mandel, Jerome, 154, 172
Mandel, Tom, 578
Mandl, Bette, 505
Manheim, Michael, 642
Manley, K.A., 16
Manley, Lawrence, 201, 272
Mann, Paul, 346(2)
Manning, Peter, 348, 352, 355
Manning, R.J., 198, 200
Manning, Stephen, 177
Manning, Sylvia, 389
Mansfield, Alan, 107
Manso, Peter, 624
Manton, Jo, 349
Manuszak, David, 298
Mapstone, Sally, 147
Marcus, Jane, 474(2), 475
Marcus, Leah S., 258, 267
Marcus, Phillip L., 484, 484–5
Marder, Louis, 209
Margolies, David, 191
Marie, Beatrice, 361
Marienstras, Richard, 217, 266
Marius, Richard, 187–8
Marjara, Harinder S., 291, 294
Markey, T.L., 95, 100
Markley, Robert, 303, 303–4, 304, 312
Marks, Patricia, 367
Marlatt, Daphne, 706
van Marle, Hans, 465, 466
Marlow, James E., 400
Maroldo, William J., 531
Marowski, Daniel G., 3, 461(2)
Marsh, Jan, 438
Marsh, Peter, 441
Marshall, J., 158, 160
Marshall, L.E., 353
Marshall, Sybil, 9
Marshall, Tim, 107
Martin, Augustine, 452
Martin, Bruce K., 519
Martin, Carol A., 406
Martin, Deborah, 514
Martin, Graham, 403
Martin, Jacky, 467–8
Martin, Jay, 544
Martin, John S., 542
Martin, Joseph, 466
Martin, Loy D., 374
Martin, Luther H., 542
Martin, Reginald, 328
Martin, Robert A., 623–4
Martin, Robert Bernard, 378, 387, 389
Martin, Terence, 536
Martin, W.R., 487
Martindale, Charles, 293
Martindale, Joanna, 271–2
Martine, James J., 642–3
Martines, Lauro, 187, 273–4
Martinez, Julio A., 549–50
Marx, C.W., 157
Marx, Steven, 196
Marx, Werner, 42
Masereeuw, Pieter, 99
Mason, H.A., 307–8
Mason, Kenneth M., 408
Massa, Ann, 517
Massey, Alan, 521
Massingham, K.R., 189
Masterson, Donald, 513–14
Masuzawa, Tomoko, 52
Matar, Nabil I., 284, 310(2), 313(2)
Materer, Timothy, 579–80, 585–6, 586–7
Matheson, Lister M., 154, 169

Mathias, Peter, 336
Mathias, Roland, 453, 491
Matsunami, Tamotsu, 96
Matthews, Brian, 690
Matthews, John T., 405
Matthews, Robert J., 36
Maughan-Brown, David, 659–60, 660
Maurin, Mario, 466–7
Maus, Katharine Eisaman, 258, 259
Maxson, H.A., 589
May, Hal, 461
May, James E., 10
May, Keith M., 534
Mayne, Andrew, 531
Maynor, Natalie, 72, 80–1
Mazzaro, Jerome, 237
Mazzenti, Roberta, 579
Meale, Carol, 153–4
Meaney, Audrey L., 112, 112–13, 115–16, 134
Means, James A., 310, 325
Measham, Donald, 483
Medvedev, Pavel N., 53
Meese, Elizabeth, 24
Meijs, Willem, 99
Melbourne, Jane, 265
Melchers, Gunnel, 70
Melchiori, Barbara Arnett, 396
Melchiori, Giorgio, 209
Melin, Charlotte, 599
Mell, Donald C., 332
Mellick, J. Stanton, 690
Melling, Philip, 544
Melrose, Susan, 532
Menascé, Esther, 363(2)
Mendelson, Michael, 406
Mendelson, Sara Heller, 270
Mendilow, Jonathan, 345
Mercer, Gina, 699–700
Meredith, Michael, 373, 377
Meredith, P., 158
Mermin, Dorothy, 372
Merquior, J.G., 20, 50
Merrell, Floyd, 39
Merrett, Robert James, 716
Mertens-Fonck, Paule, 60
Mesch, Harald, 568
Messent, Peter, 544
Messinger, Gary S., 441
Metcalf, Allan, 105
Metcalf, John, 709
Metz, G. Harold, 208, 264
Metzger, Linda, 461
Meyer, Stephen, 600
Meyers, Jeffrey, 6, 7, 335, 479–80, 489
Mezciems, Jenny, 8, 323, 332
Michael, Ian, 62, 69
Michael, Martha, 346
Michaels, Walter, 25–6
Michel, Christine, 689
Michelson, Bruce, 576
Michener, James A., 610, 616
Michie, James, 8–9
Middlebro', Tom, 370, 419, 709
Middleman, Louis I., 276
Middleton, Victoria, 484
Midgley, Mary, 383, 416
Mieszkowski, Gretchen, 183
Mikhail, E.H., 531
Milhous, Judith, 301, 302, 330(3)
Millard, Barbara C., 202
Miller, Christine M., 17
Miller, D.A., 401
Miller, David L., 24, 198
Miller, Edmund, 352
Miller, Henry, 481
Miller, J. Hillis, 379, 464, 474
Miller, Jacqueline T., 198
Miller, Jim, 88, 92
Miller, Karl, 31, 454
Miller, L.M., 376
Miller, Leo, 299
Miller, Milton, 296–7
Miller, Owen, 350, 379, 405
Miller, Pamela Cook, 360
Miller, Paul W., 711
Miller, Robert P., 174
Millgate, Jane, 359
Millgate, Michael, 607
Millot, Catherine, 48
Mills, David, 155, 158(3), **161–85**
Mills, Howard, 362
Mills, Jerry Leath, 193
Mills, John A., 214
Mills, Sarah, 54
Milne, Maurice, 435
Milne, W.S., 521
Milner, Philip, 713
Milroy, James, 66, 73
Milroy, Lesley, 66, 73
Milward, Peter, 232–3, 237, 379
Milward, Rosemary, 13
Minkova, Donka, 78
Minnis, A.J., 184
Minow, Makiko, **43–6**
Minson, Jeffrey, 51
Miola, Robert S., 236
Miskin, G.W.S., 467
Mitchell, Adrian, 686–7, 696–7
Mitchell, Bruce, 60, 85, 93, 126, 128
Mitchell, Jack, 384
Mitchell, Jerome, 146
Mitchell, Jim, 14
Mitchell, Sheila, 596
Mitchell, W.J.T., 25–6
Mitchison, Rosalind, 316
Mizener, Arthur, 613
Modiano, Raimonda, 349
Modjeska, Drusilla, 693
Moessner, Lilo, 85
Moffat, Douglas, 132
Mohan, Narendra, 725
Mohanan, K.P., 74
Mohrhenn, Wolfgang, 575
Moi, Toril, 48, 48–9
Moisan, Thomas, 167
Moler, Kenneth L., 360–1
Monaghan, David, 509
Monahan, Sean, 700
Monitto, Gary V., 224
Monk, Patricia, 717
Monkman, Leslie G., 705
Monod, Sylvère, 400–1, 470
Monsman, Gerald, 427, 428, 663
Montefiore, Jan, 519
Monteiro, George, 376, 544, 545
Moon, E.B., 699
Moon, Elaine, 340
Mooney, Michael E., 213, 239
Moorcock, Michael, 557
Moore, Alice F., 240
Moore, Gene M., 240
Moore, Gerald, 668
Moran, Margaret, 491
Moretti, W., 267

Morgan, Gerald, 140, 181–2
Morgan, Margery, 443
Morgan, Thais E., 35
Morgan, William W., 378
Morley, Tom, 435
Morphet, Fionna, 504–5
Morris, Ann R., 569
Morris, David B., 336
Morris, G.E., 102–3
Morris, Helen, 235
Morris, Lynne King, 161
Morris, Mervyn, 681
Morris, Rosemary, 154
Morrison, Peter, 279
Morse, Charlotte C. 177
Morse, Jonathan, 573
Morse, Ruth, 138
Mortimer, Anthony R., 188
Mortimer, Paul, 529
Morton, A.L., 424
Morton, Mary L., 615
Morvan, A., 334
Morwood, James, 330
Moseley, Merritt, 402
Mosenthal, Peter B., 108
Moser, Kay, 372, 418
Moses, Carole, 543
Moses, Michael Valdez, 499
Moss, Howard, 574
Moss, Peter, 107
Mosser, Daniel W., 170
Most, Glenn W., 348
Mottram, Eric, 538, 544, 578
Mountjoy, Peter R., 434
Mudimbe, V.Y., 647
Mueller, Lisel, 574
Mühlhäusler, Peter, 73
Muir, Kenneth, 219, 219–20
Mukherjee, Arun P., 682, 717
Mukhin, Anatolij M., 100
Mulholland, Paul, 262
Mullaly, Edward, 718
Muller, Herbert J., 474
Müller, Wolfgang G., 263
Mulligan, Lotte, 271
Mullini, Roberta, 224
Mullins, S.G., 714
Mulokozi, M.M., 662–3
Mulvihill, James, 362, 704
Munro, Craig, 486
Munsell, F. Darrell, 441
Munson, Gorham, 631
Munson, William, 159
Munton, Ann, 717
Murfin, Ross C., 464
Murphy, Avon Jack, 333
Murphy, John J., 597(2)
Murphy, John L., 238
Murphy, Peter T., 352
Murray, David, 584
Murray, E.B., 363
Murray, Janet Horowitz, 434
Murray, Michael, 42
Murray, Thomas E., 98(2)
Murray, Timothy, 568, 637
Murray, Timothy J., 460
Musgrave, P.W., 456
Muske, Carol, 574
Mustanoja, Tauno F., 86
Myatt, Wilfrid E., C.J.M., 707
Myers, Greg, 416
Myers, Jeffrey Rayner, 208
Myers, Mitzi, 314
Myers, Scott, 78
Myerson, George, 375
Mzamane, Mbulelo Vizikhungo, 667
Nadel, Ira B., 366, 427
Naegele, Mary, 289
Nagaoka, Annette, 99
Nagucka, Ruta, 84, 87
Naiditch, P.G., 382
Naik, M.K., 720, 721(2)
Nair, Kusum, 724
Nakayama, N., 609
Nänny, Max, 516
Napoli, Donna Jo, 89–90
Narayan, Shyamala A., 720–1
Nardin, Jane, 502
Nardo, Anna K., 237
Naremore, James, 474
Nash, Walter, 107–8
Nasta, Susheila, **671–84**, 681
Nathan, Edward P., 309, 320
Naughton, Gabriel, 390
Navakas, Francine, 411
Nayak, G.H., 720
Nazareth, Peter, 655–6, 660–1
Ndegwa, R.N., 646
Nedelkovic, Maryvonne, 720
Neely, Carol Thomas, 225–6
Neiderbach, Shelley, 588
Neill, Edward, 701
Neill, Michael, 252
Nelson, Emmanuel S., 695
Nelson, James G., 479
Nelson, Marie, 124, 128
Nelson, Megan, 384
Nelson, T.G.A., 200, 253, 274
Neman, Beth, 110
Nestor, Pauline, 395, 406, 408
Nettels, Elsa, 544
Neubauer, C.E., 661–2
Neufeldt, Victor A., 371
Neuhaus, Joachim, 94
Neuman, Shirley, 458, 712
Nevalainen, Terttu, 97
Nevo, Ruth, 514
New, Peter, 8, 188, 408(2)
New, W.H., 705
Newey, Vincent, 412
Newlyn, Lucy, 349, 350
Newman, Charles, 558
Newman, D., 71
Newman, Elizabeth, 110
Newman, Judie, **446–62**, 468–9, **490–511**, 496, 538, 665–6
Newman, Karen, 226
Newman, Robert D., 505
Newmark, Peter, 531
Newton, Judith Lowder, 46, 394
Ney, James W., 71
Ngara, Emmanuel, 648, 658–9, 660, 665, 668
Ngate, Jonathan, 647
Ngcobo, Lauretta, 651
Ngugi wa Thiong'o, 647–8, 682
Nibbelink, Herman, 557, 567
Nichol, bp, 714(2)
Nicholls, Peter, 581–2
Nichols, Rev Aidan, 425
Nichols, Fred J., 189
Nichols, Miriam, 716
Nicholson, C.E., 627
Nicholson, Colin, 713

Nicholson, Peter, 145
Nicholson, R.H., 144
Nicolaisen, W.F.H., 99, 103
Nicosia, Gerald, 622
Niehus, Edward L., 342
Nielsen, Hans Frede, 66, 77, 80
Nierman, Judith, 600
Nigam, Alka, 520
Nilsen, Helge Normann, 625
Nischik, Reingard M., 708
Nixon, Robert, 650
Nnolim, Charles E., 655
Noakes, Vivien, 439
Noble, Thomas A., 408
Noblett, William, 14
Nochlin, Linda, 639
Noel, Keith, 683
Noguchi, Rei R., 110
Nokes, David, 331
Nolde, John J., 584
Noonan, Gerald, 713
Noonan, James, 718
Noordegraaf, J., 67
van Noppen, Leo, 380
Norman, Edward, 440
Norman, Rose, 334, 341
Norris, Christopher, 26, 37–8
Norris, Ken, 704
Norton, David, 98
Novak, Frank, 507
Novak, Maximillian E., 308, 313, 337(2)
Novy, Marianne L., 222
Noyes, Sylvia G., 602
Nwahunanya, Chinyere, 649
Nye, Eric W., 364
Nyquist, Mary, 295
Oates, Joyce Carol, 404
O'Brien, Timothy, 339
Obst, Wolfgang, 140
O'Connell, M.R., 425
O'Connell, Michael, 248
O'Connell, Patrick F., 277
O'Connell, Shaun, 510
O'Connor, Frank, 455
O'Connor, John, 640
O'Connor, Mark, 693
O'Donnell, Kathleen, 709
O'Donnell, William H., 514
O'Dwyer, Riana, 716
Oetgen, Jerome, 132
Ofuani, Ogo A., 647
Ogden, James, **300–1**, **304–10**, **313–17**
Ogilvy, J.D.A., 120–1
O'Hara, Daniel T., 25, 425
Ohashi, Kenzaburo, 607
Ohlander, Sölve, 88
van Oirsouw, Robert R., 89
O'Keefe, Katherine O'Brien, 127
Okeke-Ezigbo, Emeka, 380
Olinder, Britta, 722(2)
Oliver, Charles M., 109
Olkowski, Dorothea, 43
Olmert, Michael, 180
Olsen, Alexandra Hennessey, 117–18, 125(2)
Olsen, Lance, 667
Olson, G., 149
Olson, R.C., 334
Olsson, Y.B., 99
O'Mealy, Joseph, 403
O'Neil, J.C., 417
O'Neil, Wayne, 79–80
O'Neill, John, 42
O'Neill, John H., 310
Ono, Kiyoyuki, 607
Onoe, Masaji, 607
Oommen, Susan, 723
Oppen, Mary, 587
Oppenheim, Janet, 418
Oram, William A., 369
Orel, Harold, 467
Oren, Michel, 593
Oreström, Bengt, 70
Orgel, Stephen, 256
Orjollet, Jean François, 467
Orlin, Lena Cowen, 263
Orme, Nicholas, 69
Ormerod, Beverley, 675–6
Ormerod, David, 241, 242
Ormiston, Gayle, 35, 43
Ornstein, Robert, 234
Ornstein-Galicia, J., 70
O'Rourke, David, 716
O'Rourke, Rebecca, 47
Orr, Gregory, 575–6
Orrell, John, 246
Orsini, Daniel J., 381
Ortmanns, Joachim, 575
Orton, P.R., 174
Orton, Peter, 121, 127
Osberg, Richard H., 140
Osborne, Charles, 518
Osbourne, Laurie E., 231–2
O'Shea, Edward, 513–14
Osland, Dianne, 696
Osman, Sona, 681
Osselton, Noel, 79
Ostendorf, Berndt, 607
Ostram, Hans, 383
O'Toole, Bridget, 451
Otte, George, 478
Otten, Charlotte F., 270–1
Otten, Terry, 462
Owen, Hywel Wyn, 103(2)
Owen, W.J.B., 346
Owens, Craig, 19
Owens, Louis, 609
Owens, Suzanne, 588
Oxbury, Harold, 1–2
Pace, David, 28
Pacey, Desmond, 715
Pachori, Satya, 721
Pack, Robert, 389, 515, 565–6
Padel, Oliver J., 102, 104–5
Padhi, Bibhu, 486–7
Padley, G. Arthur, 61–2
Page, Geoff, 693
Page, Malcolm, 524
Page, Norman, 391, 397, 411, 500–1
Page, R.I., 94, 95, 119
Pagnoulle, Christine, 661
Palermo, David S., 81
Palmer, Barbara D., 234
Palmer, William J., 507
Palmeri, Frank A., 332
Panja, Shormishtha, 198
Parfitt, George, 241, 273, 301
Parini, Jay, 565–6
Parins, James W., 15, 370
Paris, Michèle, 460
Park, Helen, 16
Park, Sue, 507
Parker, Andrew, 24, 54
Parker, David, 699
Parker, Derek, 3
Parker, Dorothy, 634
Parker, Frank, 90
Parker, George L., 703

Parker, Gerald D., 311
Parker, Kenneth, 450
Parker, M.S., 102
Parker, Patricia, 24–5, 31, 213, 218–19, 275–6, 375, 376, 405
Parker, R.B., 644
Parker, Robert Dale, 606
Parkinson, Malcolm, 194
Parkinson, Thomas, 571
Parmar, Pratibha, 682
Paroissien, David, 399
Parr, Tony, 205
Parrinder, Patrick, 413, 459
Parrish, Paul A., 280
Parrish, Stephen, 350
Parry, Ann, 435–6
Parry, Benita, 473
Parry, Graham, 273
Parry, Linda, 424–5
Parsons, Nicholas, 5
Parten, Anne, 229
Partridge, Colin, 412
Partridge, Eric, 5
Pasnock, Ross, 599
Passmann, Dirk, 332
Paster, Gail Kern, 209, 268
Patai, Daphne, 488–9
Patel, Cyrus R.K., 479
Patenall, Andrew J., 126
Paterson, Nancy-Lou, 493
Patke, Rajeev S., 590–1
Patrick, Julian, 31
Patrick, Marietta, 382
Patrides, C.A., 200, 275–6, 276, 297
Patten, Robert L., 400, 544
Patterson, Annabel, 311, 323
Patterson, David, 53
Paulson, Ronald, 322
Pauly, Thomas H., 619
Pavel, Thomas G., 249
Payne, Deborah C., 300
Peacock, Alan J., 325, 584
Peacock, Jane Bonner, 603
Peake, C.H., 605
Peake, Maeve, 500
Pearce, Adetokunbo, 653, 667
Pearce, Brian Louis, 384
Pearce, Donald, 519, 580
Pearce, Howard D., 183, 397, 406
Pearce, Richard, 626
Pearce, Roy Harvey, 544
Pearce, Tim, 505
Pearcy, Lee T., 272–3
Pearcy, Roy J., 140, 174–5
Pearlman, E., 305, 314
Pearn, Julie, 681
Pearsall, Derek, 161–2, 162, 172
Pearson, Gabriel, 521
Pearson, Norman Holmes, 631
Peattie, Roger W., 428
Peck, John, 222–3, 578
Pecora, Vincent, 465
Peden, Alison M., 165
Pedersen, S.I., 160
Pedicord, Harry William, 312, 330
Peek, Andrew, 667
Peeler, David P., 554
van Peer, Willie, 105, 109
Peereboom, J.J., 524–5
Peitsärä, Kirsti, 77
Pellegrini, Anthony L., 189–90
Peltason, Timothy, 387–8, 388
Pelteret, David E.A., 114
Penfield, J., 70
Penhallurick, John M., 97
Penley, Constance, 48
Pequigney, Joseph, 240
Percival, John, 114
Percy, Walker, 579
Perkins, Elizabeth, 696–7
Perkyns, Richard, 718
Perl, Jeffrey M., 574
Perlette, John M., 534
Perloff, Marjorie, 484, 578, 592
Perosa, Sergio, 535–6, 689
Perrie, Walter, 518
Perrine, Laurence, 379
Perry, Kathleen, 189
Perry, Ruth, 316
Perryman, Judith C., 228
Person, James E., 461
Peters, Christian, 95
Peters, John, 493
Peters, Robert, 566–7
Peters, Robert A., 77
Petersen, Calvin, 406
Petersen, Kirsten Holst, 651
Peterson, Linda H., 425
Peterson, Lorna, 502
Peterson, William S., 414–15
Petronella, Vincent F., 237, 238, 543
Petty, Jane M., 294
Petuchowski, Elizabeth, 224
Petyt, K.M., 69–70
Pfaus, B., 713
Phillips, Heather, 141
Phillips, Larry W., 611
Phillipson, John S., 609–10
Philrose, Earl, 585
Pick, J.B., 492
Pickeral, John, 90
Pickering, Jean, 511
Pickering, Kenneth, 228
Pickett, T.H., 422
Pickrel, Paul, 361(2)
Pieper, Ursula, 58
Piepho, Lee, 274
Pierce, Peter, 685, 695
Pierce, Robert B., 230
Pigman, G.W. III, 201, 274, 290–1
Pike, Eunice V., 79
Pilch, Herbert, 81
Pilgrim, Richard, 229–30
Pinchin, Jane Lagoudis, 457
Pinkerton, Mary, 472
Pinkney, Tony, **19–35**, **41–43**, **50–56**
Pinsker, Sanford, 554
Pinsky, Robert, 574
Pintzuk, Susan, 84
Piper, William Bowman, 328
Pitavy, François, 607
Pitcher, Edward W., 98, 333
Pitcher, John, 283
Pittam, J., 71
Pitts, Ann H., 70
Pivato, Joseph, 711
Pladott, Dinnah, 606
Plank, Frans, 80
Platnick, Phyllis, 713
Platt, J., 724
Platzack, Christer, 83–4
Plett, H.F., 106
Plimpton, George, 456–7
Plissart, Marie-Françoise, 41

Plummer, John F., 152
Pocock, J.G.A., 212, 321
Pohli, Carol Virginia, 326
Poirier, Richard, 614
Pole, Rupert, 613
Polk, Noel, 606–7, 607
Pollak, Ellen, 325
Pollard, Carol W., 229
Pollard, Phyllis, **646–70**
Polletta, Gregory T., 380
Pollinger, Gerald J., 486
Pollock, John J., 279
Pomorska, Krystyna, 27–8, 107
Pomper, George M., 441–2
Poole, Richard, 522
Poole, Stan, 544
Pooley, Roger, 43
Poore, Carol, 639
Pope, John C., 125–6
Pope, Maurice, 224
Porter, Catherine, 49
Porter, Katherine Anne, 551, 597, 614
Porter, Laurin Roland, 643
Porter, Mary Gray, 98
Porter, Peter, 693, 701
Porter, Roy, 323
Porush, David, 498
Posnock, Ross, 374, 548
Post, Jonathan F.S., 284
Post, Robert M., 669–70
Poston, Lawrence, 389
Potter, George R., 283
Poupard, Dennis, 3, 461
Poussa, Patricia, 75
Powell, Jocelyn, 303
Powell, S., **139–40**, **144–8**, **151–4**
Powell, Walter W., 394
Powers, Lyall, 544
Poynting, Jeremy, 671
Prenshaw, Peggy Whitman, 557, 615
Presley, Horton, 460
Presley, John W., 110(2)
Preston, Jean F., 12
Preston, Peter, 484
Preussner, Arnold W., 265
Price, Jocelyn, 116, 155
Prickett, Stephen, 406
Prideaux, Gary D., 90
Priebe, Richard, 654
Pringle, David, 509(2)
Prior, Mary, 270
Pritchard, Allan, 712
Pritchard, R.E., **186–91**, **192**, **195**, **195–9**, **200**, **201**, 276
Pritchard, William, 23
Pritchett, V.S., 501
Probyn, Clive T., 340
Procházka, Martin, 224
Procter, Johanna, 267
Proudfoot, D.S., 298
Prunty, Wyatt, 567
Przybylowicz, Donna, 24
Pugh, Bridget, 485
Pugliatti, Paolo, 232
Puhvel, Martin, 95, 141
Pulling, Barbara, 706
Pullum, Geoffrey, 60
Pulsiano, Phillip, 135
Punter, David, 449
Purcell, James Mark, 469
Purkis, John, 407, 425
Purtill, Richard L., 492
Purton, Valerie, 401
Putney, Paula G., 588
Putseys, Y., 89
Putzel, Max, 605
Putzell-Korab, Sara M., 410
Pykett, Lyn, **391–414**, 409
Pyne-Timothy, Helen, 674, 678(2)
Quartermaine, Peter, 588, 594, 690
Questel, Victor D., 684
Quick, Jonathan R., 478–9
Quigley, Austin E., 525
Quigley, Ellen, 708, 713
Quinn, Martin, 533
Quinn, Mary A., 353
Quirk, Randolph, 60, 91, 99
Quitslund, Jon A., 186
Raab, Michael, 214
Rabaté, Jean-Michel, 106
Rabiger, Michael, 412
Rabinbach, Anson, 52
Rabine, Leslie W., 47
Rabinovitz, Rubin, 111, 499
Rabinowitz, Nancy Sorkin, 405
Rabkin, Norman, 251
Race, Steve, 388
Rachewiltz, Mary de, 585
Rackin, Phyllis, 233–4
Radner, Sanford, 503
Radzinowicz, Mary Ann, 289
Rae, Catherine M., 597
Rahn, Suzanne, 406, 431
Rai, Rama Nand, 515
Raine, Kathleen, 516
Raitiere, Martin N., 193
Rajan, Balachandra, 196–7
Rajan, Tilottama, 40, 345
Rajchman, John, 50–1, 51
Ralph, George, 641
Ralston, Lenore D., 73
Ramas, Maria, 48
Rambeau, James, 443
Ramchand, Kenneth, 676–7, 679
Rampersad, Arnold, 575
Ramraj, Victor, 671, 677
Ramsay, Nicola, 498
Ramsey, Paul, 240
Ranald, Margaret Loftus, 643
Rand, Nicholas, 37
Rand, Richard, 36
Randall, Dale B.J., 230, 280
Randel, Felix V., 363
Rands, Susan, 491
Ranger, Paul, 330
Rankin, Arthur C., 520
Rankin, Ian, 503
Rankin, Susan, 125
Ransom, Daniel J., 148–9
Rapaport, Herman, 567
Rashid, Salim, 332
Rashkovskaya, M.A., 386
Rashkovsky, E.B., 386
Rasmussen, Carl J., 16
Rasmussen, Eric, 237
Rasmussen, J.R., 16
Rastall, Richard, 155, 158
Rasula, Jed, 568, 569
Rawson, Claude J., 8, 319, 332
Ray, Martin S., 466, 467
Raylor, Tim, 281
Rayner, Alice, 215
Rea, Joanne E., 477
Read, Jack, 444
Readings, Bill, 288
Real, Hermann J., 332
Reaney, Percy H., 101–2
Reay, Barry, 272
Rebhorn, Wayne A., 265–6

Reddick, R.J., 125
Reddy, Maureen T., 406
Redekop, Magdalene, 362
Redford, Bruce, 314, 331, 546
Redmonds, George, 104
Reed, John R., 407
van Rees, Cees J., 109
Rees, John C., 423
Rees, Tony, 483
Reese, M.M., 231
Reeves, Charles Eric, 465
Reeves, Gareth, 516
Regan, Stephen, **366–91**
Regard, Frédéric, 460, 501
Reginald, R., 629–30
Reibetanz, Julia Maniates, 573
Reid, Christopher, 336
Reid, Richard, 586
Reid, S.W., 13, 207, 539
Reidy, John, 96
Reilly, John M., 3
Reilly, Patrick, 339
Reilly, Robert, 459
Reily, John, 335
Reiman, Donald H., 343–4, 567
Reising, Russell J., 515
Reisner, Thomas A., 346
Reiss, Edmund, 148
Reitan, E.A., 336
Renahan, Joseph F., 425
Renaux, Sigrid, 279
Rendall, Thomas, 151, 173
Renkema, Jan, 105, 107
Renn, George A. III, 174
Renner, Stanley, 609
Restuccia, Frances L., 477
Revard, Carter, 150
Reverand, Cedric D. II, 307
Rex, Richard, 178
Rexroth, Kenneth, 551
Reynolds, Donald, 437
Reynolds, Jerry D., 496
Reynolds, Larry J., 539–40, 542
Reynolds, Michael S., 610
Rhoads, Diana Akers, 216–17
Rhodes, Pamela, 607
Rhome, Frances Dodson, 234
Ricard, Alain, 649
Rice, Michael, 663
Rich, Paul, 664–5
Richards, Bernard, 385, 426
Richards, Thomas Karr, 478
Richardson, Alan, 345
Richardson, Malcolm, 59, 534
Richardson, Sylvie L.F., 228–9
Richardson, Thomas C., 420
Richetti, John, 337
Richmond, Velma Bourgeois, 503
Richter, David, 110, 389
Richter, Harvena, 618
Rickford, John R., 72
Rickman, Gregg, 630
Ricks, Christopher, 257, 387, 390, 390–1, 521
Rico, Barbara Roche, 227
Ricoeur, Paul, 29
Ricou, Laurie, 705
Riddell, Elizabeth, 699
Ridden, Geoffrey M., 287
Riddle, Elizabeth M., 81
Riddle, Mary-Madeleine Gina, 543
Ridenour, George M., 377
Ridley, Florence H., 147
Rieder, John, 353
Riedinger, Anita, 121
Riehle, Wolfgang, 183, 224
Riemenschnieder, Dieter, 721
Rieselbach, Helen Funk, 463–4
Riffaterre, Michael, 40
Rigaud, Nadia J., 460
Rigney, Barbara Hill, 474
Rigter, Bob, 89, 91
Rimmon-Kenan, Shlomith, 29–30
Rimo, Patricia A., 477–8
Riquelme, John Paul, 106, 574
Rissanen, Matti, 94–5, 97
Risnik, Andrew, 214–15
Ritchie, William C., 81–2
Rizzo, Betty, 330, 333, 334
Robbins, Richard, 394
Robbins, Robin, 209, 240
Roberson, Susan, 72
Roberts, Jane, 94
Roberts, John R., 279
Roberts, Josephine A., 194–5
Roberts, Ken W., 436, 441
Roberts, M.J.D., 418, 433
Roberts, Marilyn, 245
Roberts, Neil, 521
Roberts, Paul, 491
Roberts, Philip, 524
Roberts, Sheila, 668
Roberts, Valerie S., 167
Robertson, D.W. Jr, 181
Robertson, Ian Ross, 708
Robertson, Ritchie, 224
Robinson, Alan, 325
Robinson, Douglas, 536–7
Robinson, Forrest G., 545, 596
Robinson, Fred C., 79, 122
Robinson, Howard, 322
Robinson, J.A., 113
Robinson, Jeffrey C., 348, 694
Robinson, Peter, 521, 585
Robinson, Randal F., 237
Robson, Ann P., 422
Robson, John M., 423
Roby, Kinley E., 517, 573
Roche, T.P., 194
Roderick, Colin, 696(2)
Rodriguez, Francisco Collado, 506
Rodway, Allan, 485, 518
Rogers, H.L., 128
Rogers, Katharine M., 342
Rogers, Pat, 319(2), 325, 327, 333
Rohlfing, Helmut, 64
Rollins, Ronald G., 531
Rollyson, Carl E. Jr, 642
Romaine, Suzanne, 70, 76, 81
Rompkey, Ronald, 710
Ronberg, Gert, 69
Rønnov-Jessen, Peter, 459
Ronquist, E.C., 144
Rooksby, Rikky, 386
Room, Adrian, 102
Rorty, Richard, 21–2, 26, 38
Rose, Edward J., 346
Rose, Ellen Cronan, 511
Rose, Jacqueline, 48
Rose, Mark, 239
Rose, Mary Beth, 253

Rose, Phyllis, 474
Rosenbaum, S.P., 472
Rosenberg, Brian, 400
Rosenberg, Ingrid von, 508–9
Rosenberg, Jerome H., 708
Rosenberg, John D., 419
Rosenberg, Michael, 399–400
Rosenblatt, Jason P., 298
Rosenblum, Dolores, 372
Rosenfelt, Deborah, 46
Rosenthal, Joel T., 113
Rosenthal, M.L., 516, 519, 594
Rosenthal, Rae, 487
Rosier, James L., 115
Rosmarin, Adena, 240
Rosowski, Susan J., 598
Ross, Angus, 340
Ross, Brian L., 712
Ross, Jean W., 4
Ross, Malcolm, 715
Ross, Stephanie, 323
Ross, Stephen, 607
Ross, Thomas W., 169(2)
Rossen, Janice, 503
Rossi, Joan Warchol, 197
Rosslyn, Felicity, 326
Rossman, Charles, 484
Rota, Anthony, 485
Rotella, Guy, 569, 599
Roth, Barry, 359, 360
Rothchild, Sylvia, 588
Rothwell, W., 169
Rousseau, G.S., 320
Routh, Michael, 495
Rowan, Nicole, 232
Rowe, John Carlos, 24, 547–8
Rowe, Nicholas, 349, 350
Rowland, Beryl, 164
Rowse, A.L., 211–12
Roxman, Susanna, 511
Roy, Anjali, 653
Roy, G. Ross, 329
Royle, Nick, **35–41**
Rozett, Martha Tuck, 238–9, 251
Rubin, Larry, 610
Rubinstein, Roberta, 711
Rubio, Mary, 710
Rudanko, Juhani, 88
Rudat, Wolfgang E.H., 294, 296, 326
Ruddick, William, 350, 522
Rude, Donald W., 169, 238
Rudolph, Anthony, 587
Rudy, Stephen, 27–8, 107
Ruehl, Sonja, 47
Ruland, Richard, 550
Ruml, Treadwell II, 327, 335
Rump, Eric S., 312–13
Rumrich, John Peter, 292
Runcie, Catherine, 697
Rusiecki, Jan, 100
Russell, I. Willis, 98
Russell, Julian, 17
Ryan, Joan, 452
Ryan, Kiernan, 30
Ryan, Lawrence V., 371
Rydén, Mats, 98
Rynell, Alarik, 80, 99
Sabban, Annette, 70
Sabine, Maureen, 279
Sabor, Peter, 319, 340, 341(2)
Sadleir, Michael, 11
Sag, Ivan, 60
Sagar, Keith, 482
Saha, Subhas, 720
Sahel, Pierre, 233
Sahgal, Anju, 91
Said, Edward, 19–20, 24
Sales, Roger, 223
Salgãdo, Gãmini, 4, 305
Salisbury, M., 103
Salmon, Rachel, 381
Salmon, Vivian, **61–9**, 69
Salmons, J., 267
Salvatore, Anne, 496
Salwak, Dale, 487
Salzman, Paul, 191–2, 282, 305
Sam, Agnes, 651
Sampson, Anthony, 8
Sampson, David, 329
Sampson, Rodney, 76–7
Sampson, Sally, 8
Sams, Eric, 205–6, 207–8
Samuel, Raphael, 522
Samuels, M.L., 69, 75, 94, 143
Samuels, Shirley, 539
Sandefur, John, 71
Sanders, Andrew, 402
Sanders, C.R., 420
Sanders, Dennis, 491–2
Sanders, Joseph L., 460
Sanders, Scott, 486
Sanderson, Michael, 444
Sanderson, Stewart, 70
Sandford, K.A.P., 441
Sandred, Karl-Inge, 103, 126
Sandved, Arthur O., 168
Sanford, John, 608
Sani, A.A., 646
Santamaria, Catherine, 685
Sardinha, C. Dennis, 684
Saroyan, Aram, 618
Sarvan, Charles Ponnuthurai, 662
Sattelmeyer, Robert, 544
Sauer, Hans, 81, 93, 151
Saunders, Claire, 233
Saunders, John, 447–8, 448–9, **451**, 456, **461**, **462–490**
Savery, Pancho, 569
Savin, Lewis, 534
Savory, Jerold, 367
Sawyer, Paul L., 430
Sawyer, Peter, 114
Sayre, Henry M., 593
Sayres, Sohnya, 554–5
Scanlan, Margret, 447
Scarboro, Donna, 326–7
Scattergood, John, 182
Schaar, Claes, 263
Schabram, Hans, 94
Schaefer, Jürgen, 223
Schafer, R. Murray, 706
Scharnhorst, Gary, 540
Schaub, Danielle, 414
Schechter, Harold, 390
Scheick, William J., 629
Schenck, Celeste, 198
Schendl, Herbert, 96, 130
Scheuermann, Mona, 337
Schiffer, Reinhold, 587
Schiffrin, Deborah, 90–1
Schimmel, Harold, 578
Schimmelman, Janice G., 16
Schipper, Mineke, 56, 649, 650–1, 673
Schlechter, Harold, 180
Schleifer, Ronald, 312, 347
Schleiner, Winfried, 228
Schlesinger, George, 176
Schless, Howard, 183
Schlicke, Paul, 399
Schlossman, Beryl, 476

Schlueter, June, 549, 642, 645
Schlueter, Paul, 549
Schmidt, A.V.C., 521
Schmidt, James, 39
Schmitt, Charles B., 192
Schmitz, H. Walter, 34
Schmitz, Neil, 544
Schneewind, J.B., 21–2
Schneidau, Herbert, 580
Schneider, Daniel J., 480
Schneider, Edgar W., 72
Schnitzer, Shirley R., 327
Schnuttgen, Hildegard, 161
Schoeck, R.J., 279
Schoenbaum, Samuel, 211, 212
Schofield, Mary Anne, 337–8, 339–40
Schofield, Stephen, 493
Scholar, Michael, 718
Scholes, Robert, 23
Schonhorn, Manuel, 326
Schor, Naomi, 49
Schotter, Anne Howland, 278
Schrank, Bernice, 530
Schrøder, Kim, 108
Schuchard, Ronald, 514(2)
Schuler, Robert M., 200–1, 260
Schulkind, Jeanne, 475
Schulman, Samuel E., 348
Schulp, J.A., 459
Schuman, Samuel, 245
Schützeichel, Rudolf, 103
Schwab, Thomas, 593
Schwalm, David E., 334–5
Schwartz, Karlheinz, 510
Schwartz, Murray, 225
Schwartz, Regina, 292–3
Schwartz, Stanford, 561–2
Schwarz, Daniel R., 464
Schweickart, Patrocinio P., 505
Schweitzer, Darrell, 557
Schweizer, K., 15
Schwend, Joachim, 506
Schweninger, Lee, 537
Schwerdt, Lisa M., 508, 642
Schwind, Jean, 598
Sciolino, Martina, 282
Scobie, Brian, 242–3
Scobie, Stephen, 712
Scott, Margaret, 255
Scott, Mark W., 223
Scott, Nathan A. Jr, 7, 425–6, 489
Scott, P.H., 356, 362
Scouten, Arthur H., 308
Scragg, D.G., 132
Scragg, Leah, 224, 255–6
Seaman, A.T., 710
Searle, Arthur, 16
Searle, Chris, 662
Seaton, Beverley, 431
Seaver, Paul S., 272
Seaver, Richard, 498
Seaward, M.R.D., 371
Sedgwick, Ellery III, 536
Sedgwick, Eve Kosofsky, 395, 397, 408
Seeber, H.U., 513
Seed, David, 414, **549–58**, **595–634**
Seehase, G., 424
Seidel, Kathryn Lee, 603
Seidel, Michael, 465
Seidman, Hugh, 578
Seidner, Eva, 709
Séjourné, Philippe, 497
Sekyi-Otu, Ato, 660
Selden, Raman, 22, 309
Sell, Roger D., 109–110, 174(2)
Selmon, Michael, 644
Semmler, Clement, 695
Sen, S.K., 331
Senf, Carol A., 404, 405
Senick, Gerard J., 3
Senn, Fritz, 106, 478
Seppänen, Aimo, 81, 89
Sethuraman, R., 654
Seymour-Smith, Martin, 2
Shahane, Vasant A., 472, 720
Shaheen, Mohammad Y., 465, 584
Shaheen, Naseeb, 237
Shailor, Barbara, 68–9
Shand, G.B., 262
Shank, Theodore, 215, 640
Shannon, Anna W., 601
Shannon, Edgar, 390–1
Shapiro, Abby, 578
Shapiro, Fred R., 98(3), 364
Shapiro, Gary, 42
Shapiro, Harvey, 578, 587
Sharistanian, Janet, 601
Sharp Philip, 372
Sharp, Ronald A., 351
Sharp, Tom, 578, 588
Sharpe, Richard, 113
Sharpe, William, 370
Sharrad, Paul, 691, 693, 698
Shava, Piniel Viriri, 669
Shaviro, Steven, 374
Shaw, Catherine M., 230, 232
Shaw, Judith Davis, 97, 145
Shaw, Robert B., 278
Shaw, Sheila, 588
Shaw, W. David, 368
Shaw, William P., 215, 293
Shawcross, John T., 288(2)
Shearer, Tom, 413
Sheehan, Michael M., C.S.B., 171
Shefer, Elaine, 438, 439
Sheffey, Ruthe T., 602
Sheingorn, Pamela, 157(2)
Shelston, Alan, 401, 402, 548
Shepherd, Ron, 722
Shepherd, Simon, 187, 269
Sheppard, Robert, 568
Sher, Antony, 215
Sher, Richard B., 321–2
Sherbo, Arthur, 305(2), 328
Sheridan, Dorothy, 492
Sheridan, Susan, 693, 694
Sherry, Patrick, 417
Sherry, Vincent B. Jr, 512, 513
Shevelow, Kathryn, 333
Shiba, Shiro, 237
Shilkett, Carol L., 167
Shillingsburg, Miriam, 691
Shimokawa, Kiyoshi, 316
Shippey, T.A., 120
Shires, Linda M., 466, 520
Shitaka, Hideyuki, 295(2)
Shoaf, R.A., 286
Shonk, Timothy A., 149–50
Shore, David R., 196
Shores, David L., 77
Showalter, Elaine, 46, 213, 219, 597
Shrimpton, Nicholas, 215
Shrivastava, K.C., 393

Shrubsall, Dennis, 412
Shuger, Debora K., 260, 283
Shuken, Cynthia, 70, 77
Shulman, Jeff, 263
Shulman, Robert, 617
Shumaker, Conrad, 545
Shurbutt, Sylvia Bailey, 370
Sibley, Gay, 410–11
Sica, Alan, 42
Sicari, Stephen, 586
Sicher, Efraim, 451
Sidnell, Michael J., 514
Siebers, Tobin, 35
Siebert, Donald T., 325
Siegel, Marsha, 171
Siemon, James R., 236
Silber, C. Anderson, 306
Silkin, Jon, 513, 517
Sillars, Stuart, **301–4**, **310–13**
Silverlight, John, 99
Silverman, Hugh J., 42–3
Sim, Stuart, 314, 338
Simmons, James, 451
Simon, Irène, 310
Simon, Jacob, 322
Simon, Linda, 588(2)
Simon, Richard Keller, 472
Simonds, Peggy Muñoz, 510
Simons, John, 230
Simons, Kenneth, 463
Simonsuuri, Kirsti, 322
Simpson, Evelyn M., 283
Simpson, James, 143
Simpson, K.G., 339, 413
Simpson, Roger, 388–9
Sims-Williams, Patrick, 117
Sinden, Donald, 215
Sinfield, Alan, 194, 214, 218
Singh, Frances B., 472
Singh, G.. 538–9
Sisney, Mary F., 623
Sitwell, Olympia, 514
Skabarnicki, Anne, 420
Skaggs, Merrill Maguire, 598
Skei, Hans H., 604(2)
Skenazy, Paul, 554
Skinner, Quentin, 21, 22
Skinner, Robert E., 556
Sklute, Larry, 162–3
Skoller, Eleanor Honig, 511
Skretkowicz, Victor, 714
Skulsky, Harold, 282
Slakey, Roger L., 381
Slater, Ian, 488
Slaymaker, William, 504
Sledge, Linda Ching, 279
Slights, William W.E., 230, 253–4, 259
Slinn, Warwick, 375
Sloan, John, 413
Slotkin, Alan R., 99
Small, Ian, 431
Smallwood, P.J., 2, 333–4
Smallwood, T.M., 171–2
Smart, Barry, 50
Smart, Ninian, 417
Smart, Robert Augustin, 556
Smeed, J.W., 319–20
Smilowitz, E., 673–4, 674
Smith, A.J., 201, 276, 279
Smith, Andrea B., 135
Smith, Anne, 404
Smith, Barbara, 46
Smith, Barbara Herrnstein, 322
Smith, Bruce, 222
Smith, Carol H., 573
Smith, Dave, 589, 592
Smith, Edward L. Jr, 108
Smith, Elton, 438
Smith, Eric R., 278
Smith, Frederik N., 332
Smith, Gary, 568
Smith, Gayle L., 540(2)
Smith, Hallett, 168
Smith, Janet Adam, 470
Smith, Julia J., 283–4
Smith, Kathryn, 438
Smith, Leonard, 527
Smith, Lorrie, 541
Smith, M.W.A., 209, 243
Smith, Mack, 361
Smith, Margaret, 693
Smith, Margaret M., 328, 333
Smith, Michael, **241–68**
Smith, Muriel, 397
Smith, Nigel, 218
Smith, Philip M., 73–4
Smith, Raoul N., 65
Smith, Robert A.H., 258
Smith, Stan, 518
Smith, Sydney, 421
Smitten, Jeffrey, 335
Smyer, Richard I., 665(2)
Snape, A.C., 16, 301
Snow, C.P., 588
Snow, Edward, 239
Snyder, Gary, 590
Snyder, Richard, 218
Snyder, Robert Lance, 364–5
Sobkowiak, Włodzimierz, 74, 81
Soellner, Rolf, 264
Sogliuzzo, A. Richard, 639
Sokol, B.J., 197
Soldo, John J., 571–2
Solecki, Sam, 708
Soliño, J.S. Gómez, 59
Somerset, J.A.B., 224, 246
Sommers, Jeffrey, 468
Sonnenfeld, Albert, 615
Sørensen, Knud, 87
Sotto, Wiveca, 653
Soueif, Ahdaf, 500
Soupel, Serge, 334
Sous, Geraldo U. de, 262
Southern, R.W., 138
Southworth, Franklin C., 724
Spalding, Peter, 525
Spanos, William V., 24, 419
Spear, Jeffrey L., 199
Spearing, A.C., 145–6, 166, 166–7, 189
Spears, Richard A., 98(2)
Speck, Paul Surgi, 342
Speirs, Logan, 340
Spencer, Lloyd, 52, 506
Spencer, Marilyn, 629
Spencer, Paul, 557
Spender, Dale, 523
Spengeman, William C., 536
Spevack, Marvin, 205
Spice, Nicholas, 454
Spiegelman, Willard, 348
Spilka, Mark, 32, 484
Spillers, Hortense J., 623
Spinrad, Phoebe S., 159
Spisak, James W., 151–2, 152, 167
Spitz, Ellen Handler, 43–4
Spivak, Gayatri Chakravorty, 42, 48, 54, 404

Splendore, Paola, 510
Sporn, Paul, 640
Spoto, Donald, 644
Sprengnether, Madelon, 48
Sprinker, Michael, 54
Sprinkler, Michael, 381
Spurling, John, 526
Spurr, David, 571
Squier, Susan Merrill, 474(2)
Squires, Michael, 485–6, 487
Srigley, Michael, 230–1
Srinath, C.N., 720
Stack, Frank, 326
Stafford, Pauline, 114–15
Stafford-Clark, Max, 522
Staley, Thomas F., 461
Stalker, James, 66
Standop, Ewald, 99
Stanford, Derek, 516
Stanford, Donald E., 512
Stanley, E.G., 93, 95, 119, 125, 133, 135
Stannard, Martin, 458
Stansky, Peter, 4, 424, 489
Stape, J.H., 465
Staten, Henry, 39–40
Staudt, Kathleen Henderson, 513
Stauffenberg, H.J., 149
Staves, Susan, 319(2)
Steadman, John M., 285–6
Steedman, Mark, 90
Steel, D.A., 471
Steele, Bruce, 479
Steele, Charles R., **702–19**
Steen, Sara Jayne, 245, 262
Stein, Dieter, 97, 97–8
Stein, Gabriele, 63
Stein, Richard L., 431
Steinberg, Erwin R., 479
Steinberg, Micheline, 214
Steiner, Peter, 26–7
Steiner, Wendy, 598
Stellmacher, Wolfgang, 224
Stelzig, Eugene L., 347
Stemerick, Martine, 475
Stengel, Wayne B., 627
Stenström, Anna-Brita, 90
Stephens, John, 14, 722
Stephenson, Shelby, 610
Steppat, Michael Payne, 239
Sternberg, Meir, 30
Sternburg, Janet, 587
Sterne, Laurence, 297–8
Stessel, Edward, 540
Stetz, Margaret Diane, 502–3
Stevens, Martin, 180–1
Stevens, Paul, 290, 292
Stevens, Wesley M., 115
Stevenson, Anne, 588
Stevenson, David, 15
Stevenson, Laura Caroline, 272
Stevenson, R.W., 627
Stevenson, W.H., 405–6
Stewart, Ann Harleman, 73
Stewart, Charlotte, 702
Stewart, Mary Margaret, 330, 340
Stewart, William E., 235
Stickel, Gerhard, 58
Stiles, Patrick V., 77, 96–7
Stiller, Nikki, 182
Stillinger, Jack, 344, 351, 355
Stillman, Carol A., 198
Stillman, Robert E., 194
Stilz, Gerhard, 691
Stine, Jean C., 3, 461
Stineback, David, 542
Stitt, Peter, 564
Stock, Noel, 585–6
Stocker, Margarita, 281–2
Stocker, Mark, 420
Stockwell, Robert P., 76
Stoddard, Eve Walsh, 346
Stoehr, Taylor, 622
Stoekl, Allan, 21
Stoicheff, Peter, 586
Stoller, Paul, 73
Stone, Harry, 400
Stone, Jeanne C. Fawtier, 316–17
Stone, Lawrence, 316–17
Stone, Marjorie, 400
Stone, Wilfred, 473
Stone-Blackburn, Susan, 718
Storer, Ronald, 484
Storey, Graham, 381
Storey, John, 419
Storey, Mark, 451–2
Storr, Anthony, 44
Stouck, David, 597
Stough, Mary F., 329
Strahan, Lynne, 692
Stratton, Florence, 662
Strauss, Jürgen, 94
Strawhorn, John, 329
Streitberger, W.R., 155
Strout, Nathaniel, 197
Strozier, Robert, 35
Struthers, J.R. (Tim), 713
Stuart, Heather, 129
Stubbs, Michael, 71
Stuber, Florian, 340
Studing, Richard, 225
Stull, William L., 628–9
Sturgess, Keith, 242–3
Style, Colin, 491, 670
Sublette, Jack R., 624
Suhamy, Henri, 220–1
Sukenick, Ronald, 558
Sullivan, Ernest W. II, 277, 467
Sultan, Stanley, 516
Summers, Claude J., 280
Sumner, Rosemary, 411
Sundelson, David, 231
Super, R.H., 369
Surman, Diana Collecott, 592
Sussex, Lucy, 694
Sutherland, James, 316
Sutherland, Janet, 588
Sutherland, John, 437
Sutherland, Kathryn, 358
Sutton, David C., 514
Sutton, Denys, 426
Sutton, William A., 600
Suzuki, Seiichi, 77–8
Svartvik, Jan, 90, 91
Swaim, Kathleen M., 198, 279, 289
Swan, Richard, 174
Swander, Homer, 208
Swann, Charles, 419, 540, 542–3
Swearingen, Bethany C., 614
Sweeney, John Gordon III, 258
Swindells, Julia, 394
Sykes, Arlene, 699
Sykes, Christopher, 494
Sylvester, William, 569
Symons, Julian, 617
Syrkin, Marie, 587
Tacey, David, 698
Tajima, Matsuji, 86, 169
Takahashi, Miki, 86

Talbot, Norman, 694
Talmore, Sascha, 465
Tani, Stefano, 556–7
Tanita, Hiroyuki, 428
Tanselle, G. Thomas, 9, 10(2)
Tapping, G. Craig, 651–2
Tapscott, Stephen, 593–4
Tar, Zoltan, 52
Tarinayya, M., 721
Tarvers, Josephine K., 150
Tasch, Peter A., 330
Tate, Allen, 614
Tate, Claudia, 557
Tatla, D.S., 4–5
Tavor, Eve, 339
Taylor, Andrew, 695
Taylor, Anthony Brian, 197–8, 200, 224
Taylor, Carole Anne, 561
Taylor, Gary, 18, 206, 207, 208, 208–9, 209, 209–10, 213, 240
Taylor, Helen, 54
Taylor, Henry, 588
Taylor, Jenny, 367–8
Taylor, Paul Beekman, 123–4
Taylor, R.A., 228
Taylor, Richard H., 391, 411, 422
Teague, Frances, 215, 260
Tedesco, Joseph S., 642
Teich, Nathaniel, 324
Templeton, Joan, 534
Tennyson, Emily B., 3
Terasawa, Jun, 85, 86
Terdiman, Richard, 55
Terrell, Carroll F., 568, 592, 594–5
Tertulian, Nicolae, 52
Teunissen, John J., 481, 486, 612
Thaddeus, Janice, 623
Thatcher, David S., 202
Theil, Alain, 510
Therman, Paul, 417
Thesen, Sharon, 714
Thickstun, Margaret Olofson, 313–14
Thielmans, John, 510
Thieme, John, **684–702**, 698
Thistleton, Anthony C., 43
Thomas, Clara, 708
Thomas, David, 211
Thomas, Deborah A., 397
Thomas, Gillian, 422–3
Thomas, Helen, 27
Thomas, Keith, 271
Thomas, Marilyn, 403
Thomas, Nigel, 174
Thomas, R. George, 512
Thomas, Sue, 501
Thomas, T., 441
Thompson, David T., 531
Thompson, F.M.L., 316
Thompson, James, 68
Thompson, James R., 356
Thompson, Raymond H., 450
Thompson, Sandra A., 90
Thompson, Tom, 687
Thomson, Peter, 4
Thomson, R.L., 105
Thornburg, Linda, 86
Thornton, Naodo Fuwa, 614
Thorson, James L., 309
Thrower, Norman J.W., 192–3
Thuente, Mary, 442
Thundy, Zacharias P., 126, 182
Thyng, Deborah, 588
Tieken-Boon van Ostade, Ingrid, 62, 87
Tierney, Frank M., 707
Tiessen, Paul, 500
Tiffin, Chris, 694
Tiffin, Helen, 722
Tighe, W.J., 13
Tilby, Michael, 471
Tillman, Mary Katherine, 425
Tillotson, Kathleen, 388
Timms, David, 538
Timms, L.D., 264
Tindall, Gillian, 412
Tinsley, Molly, 473
Tintner, Adeline, 438, 546
Tippens, Darryl, 297
Tipping, Marjorie, 702
Tite, C.G.C., 16
Tkacz, Catherine Brown, 182
Tobin, David Ned, 572–3
Tobin, J.J.M., 198, 233
Todd, D.K.C., 234
Todd, Janet, 318
Todd, Loreto, 60, 72, 73
Todd, Malcolm, 103
Todorov, Tzvetan, 35
Toliver, Harold, 275
Tolley, A.T., 521
Tomalin, Ruth, 462
Tomes, Nancy, 442
Tomlinson, Charles, 588
Tompkins, Jane P., 47
Tookey, Mary, 625
Toolan, Michael, 109, 666
Toon, Thomas E., 60, 73
Torchiana, Donald T., 452
Torkar, Roland, 93
Torsney, Cheryl B., 541
Tottie, Gunnel, 101
Toulston, Robert, 599
Townsend, David, 115
Townshend, Pete, 527
Tracy, Laura, 496
Tracy, Robert, 357–8
Trainor, Stephen L., 331
Traugott, Elizabeth Closs, 96(2)
Travis, Lisa Demena, 84
Tredell, Nicholas, 510(2)
Trehern, E.M., 233
Treip, Mindele Anne, 293
Trela, D.J., 420
Trevor-Roper, Hugh, 188
Trilling, Lionel, 588, 599
Troost, Linda V., 309
Trotti, John Boone, 610
Trowbridge, Hoyt, 334
Truchet, Sybil, 188
Trudgill, Peter, 59
Tschann, Judith, 178
Tsomondo, Thorell, 360
Tsuchiya, Hiroko, 639–40
Tuchman, Gaye, 394
Tuck, Andrew P., 574
Tuck, Susan, 643
Tucker, Herbert F., 40, 374, 375–6
Tucker, Kenneth, 245
Tucker, Lindsay, 479
Tulip, James, 699
Tulloch, Graham, 518
Tung, Mason, 198
Turner, George, 694
Turner, Robert Kean, 241
Turton, Glyn, 386
Twigg, Alan, 710–11
Twycross, Meg, 158
Tydeman, William, 255, 259

Uhlenbeck, Eugenius M., 100
Ulmer, Gregory, 19
Ulmer, William A., 369
Ungerer, Gustav, 229, 315
Untermeyer, Louis, 588
Urmson, J.O., 322
Usborne, Richard, 479
Valdés, Mario J., 350, 379, 405
Valente, Joseph, 54
Valenti, Patricia, 542
Vance, John A., 314, 335
Vance, Norman, 417–18
Vance, William L., 536
Vander Meulen, David L., 10
Vander Motten, J.P., 211
Van Dyke, Carolynn, 31, 196
Van Laan, Thomas F., 526
Vann, J. Don, 392
Vannatta, Dennis, 456, 570
Van Sundert, Maria, 715
Vantuono, William, 142
Van Velzen, Antoon, 281
Van Wart, Alice, 708
Varga, Nicholas, 494
Varney, Andrew, 327
Vaughan, M.F., 143–4
Vaughan, Michael, 670
Vaughan, Virginia Mason, 213
van der Veen, Bernard, 484
Veikhman, G.A., 101
Veith, Gene Edward Jr, 278
Velicu, Adrian, 474–5
Vendler, Helen, 590
Venet, Gisèle, 228
Venezky, Richard L., 121–2
Venuti, Lawrence, 249
Verbrugge, Rita M., 186
Verch, Maria, 213
Verdonk, Peter, 106(2)
Verheijen, Ron, 87
Verhoeven, W.M., 486
Vernier, Jean-Pierre, 467
Vernon, John, 395–6
Verrac, Monique, 62
Vestergaard, Torben, 108
Vesterman, William, 626
Vicary, J.D., 521–2
Vickers, Brian, 209, 271, 276
Vickers, Ilse, 339
Vickers, Nancy, 219
Vidal, Gore, 615–16
Vienken, Heinz J., 332(2)
Viereck, Wolfgang, 70(2), 72
Vigne, Marie-Paule, 475
Vincent, Thomas B., 714
Vine, Phillip, 454, 506, 509
Vineberg, Steve, 496
Vinson, James, 3
Vipper, Yuri, 56
Vogel, Virgil J., 103
Vogeler, Martha S., 413, 433–4
Voigt, Linda, 68–9
Voorhoeve, Jan, 73
Vries, Jetty de, 465
Waage, Frederick O., 265
Wachsler, Arthur A., 123–4
Waddell, James, 422
Waddington, Raymond B., 295, 295–6
Wagenknecht, Edward, 548
Waggoner, Hyatt H., 559–60
Wagner, Anton, 717, 718
Wagner, Linda W., 549, 568, 579, 588, 624(2)
Wagner, Peter, 341
Wake, Clive, 649
Walcutt, Charles C., 282
Wald, Alan, 553
Waldoff, Leon, 355
Wales, Kathleen, 64, **105–11**, 109, 110, 255, 334
Waley, Daniel, 685
Walhout, Clarence, 43
Walker, Becky Hayes, 332
Walker, Brenda, 685
Walker, Denis, 166
Walker, Jeanne M., 406
Walker, John David, 327
Walker, Julia M., 198, 276
Walker, Nancy, 603
Walker, Peter, 519
Walker, Ronald G., 500
Walker, Shirley, 695
Walkiewicz, E.P., 592
Wall, Geoffrey, 54
Wall, John N. Jr, 277
Wallace, David, 164
Wallace, J.M., 319
Wallace, James D., 540
Wallace, John M., 281
Wallace, N.O., 190
Wallace, Patricia B., 568
Wallace-Crabbe, Chris, 689–90
Waller, Gary, 186
Wallingford, Katharine T., 576–7
Walls, Kathryn, 198
Walsh, John Michael, 152
Walsh, Joy, 622
Walsh, Katherine, 132, 138–9, 139
Walsh, M.W., 158
Walsh, Richard J., 112
Walsh, Thomas F., 614
Wandor, Michelene, 525
Ward, J.A., 553
Ward, Jonathan, 375
Ward, M., 33
Warde, William B. Jr, 340
Ware, Martin, 715
Warkentin, Germaine, 17, 195, 714
Warland, Betsy, 706
Warner, Anthony, 90, 92
Warner, Michael D., 545
Warnick, Barbara, 322
Warnicke, Retha, 189
Warnock, Mary, 315
Warren, Beatrice, 100
Warrington, Bernard, 14
Washburn, Delores, 610
Wasserman, Loretta, 598
Wasson, John, 157
Waterman, Ray, 522
Waterston, Elizabeth, 709, 710
Watkins, Daniel P., 352
Watkins, Floyd C., 592
Watson, Andrew G., 17
Watson, G.J., 525
Watson, Garry, 486(2)
Watson, George, 26, 300, 320
Watson, Graeme J., 279
Watson, J.R., 328, 344
Watson, James G., 607
Watson, Robert N., 231
Watson, Roderick, 517
Watson, Thomas Ramey, 279
Watson-Williams, Helen, 691(2), 702

Watt, F.W., 715
Watt, R.J.C., 208
Watt, Stephen, 533
Watten, Barrett, 553
Watts, Cedric, 467
Waugh, Linda, 28
Waugh, Margaret, 684
Wayne, Valerie, 186
Weales, Gerald, 642
Weatherby, Harold L., 198
Weatherhead, Andrea K., 472
Weaver, Gordon, 552
Webb, G.H., 383
Webb, Kaye, 454
Weber, Harold, 302
Weber, H., 724
Weber, Samuel, 20, 54
Weber, Tom, 609
Weedon, Chris, 47
Weibenson, Dora, 322
Weigl, Bruce, 570, 589, 589–90, 590
Weinberger, Eliot, 587
Weinblatt, Alan, 572
Weinbrot, Howard D., 300, 310, 318, 320, 335
Weiner, Andrew D., 195
Weiner, Edmund, 99–100
Weiner, Seth, 198
Weinfeld, Henry, 578
Weinhouse, Linda, 504, 505
Weinsheimer, Joel C., 41–2, 335, 341
Weintraub, Ronald, 33
Weis, René J.A., **190, 191–5, 199–201**
Weisenberger, Steven, 626
Weiskrantz, B.C., 69
Weiss, Alexander, 165–6
Weiss, Theodore, 574
Weiss, Timothy, 468
Weitzman, Michael, 10
Wekker, H. Chr., 88
Wekker, Herman, 91
Welby, Victoria, Lady, 34
Welch, Claude, 417
Welch, Dennis M., 346
Welcher, Jeanne K., 332
Wellens, Oskar, 365
Weller, Barry, 228
Wells, Robin Headlam, 231
Wells, Stanley, 205, 212, 240
Wells, Susan, 55
Welsh, Alexander, 406–7
Welty, Eudora, 597
Wendorf, Richard, 314
Wenisch, Franz, 94
Wentersdorf, Karl P., 127, 208, 235
Wenzel, Siegfried, 150
Werman, Golda, 298
Wershoven, C.J., 542
Wershoven, Carol, 555
Werstine, Paul, 207(2), 208
Wertheim, Albert, 524
West, Cornel, 24
West, Thomas, 520–1
West, W.J., 489–90
Westlund, Joseph, 226
Westmancoat, John, 15
Weston, L.C., 128
Wetzel, Claus-Dieter, 95, 124
Wetzels, L., 75
Wexelblatt, Robert, 599
Whale, John C., 365
Whalley, George, 7, 705–6
Whallon, William, 235
Whatley, Gordon, 143
Wheeler, David, 215
Wheeler, Michael, 391–2
Wheeler, Richard P., 225
Whigham, Frank, 187, 199, 265–6
Whitaker, Muriel, 153
Whitby, Julie, 516
White, Beatrice, 138
White, Norman, 382
White, R.S., 226–7
White, Robert J., 640
Whiteman, Bruce, 702
Whitley, John, 544
Whitlock, Gillian, 675, 696
Whitman, Ruth, 587
Whitworth, Charles W. Jr, 209, 229
Whyte, I.D., 103
Wickham, Glynne, 228, 233
Widdowson, H.G., 106
Widdowson, J.D.A., 70
Widmer, Kingsley, 461, 480, 599
Wieland, Gernot, 116
Wieland, James, 656–7, 690, 696
Wiener, Joel, 436–7
Wiens, Erwin, 704, 716
Wiget, Andrew, 554
Wihl, Gary, 430, 431
Wilcher, Robert, 281
Wilcox, Helen, **269–84**
Wilcox, Joel F., 273
Wilcox, Michael, 525
Wilde, Alan, 473
Wilde, William H., 685–6
Wilden, Anthony, 41
Wilentz, Gay, 656
Wilhelm, J.J., 581
Wilhelm, James, 372
Wilkenfeld, Deborah, 74
Wilkenfeld, Roger B., 369
Wilkes, G.A., 408
Wilkins, Wendy K., 92
Williams, Anne, 405
Williams, Arthur S., 327
Williams, Carolyn, 427
Williams, David, 214, 522
Williams, George Walton, 241
Williams, Geraint, 423
Williams, Gordon, 272
Williams, Ioan, 413
Williams, Jonathan, 577
Williams, Mance, 636
Williams, Mark, 698
Williams, Michael E., 176
Williams, Moelwyn I., 10
Williams, Patrick, 54
Williams, W.E., 387
Williams, William Carlos, 578
Williamson, Karina, 347–8
Willis, Patricia C., 577
Willison, Ian, 685
Willmott, Richard, 200, 275
Willson, Robert F. Jr, 216, 237
Willy, Todd G., 466
Wilmer, Clive, 428
Wilson, Charles, 432
Wilson, David M., 114
Wilson, Douglas B., 346, 355
Wilson, Edward, 177
Wilson, J.J., 461
Wilson, Jonathan, 624–5
Wilson, K.J., 189
Wilson, K.M., 434
Wilson, Katharina M., 176
Wilson, Keith, 497

Wilson, M. Glen, 215
Wilson, Olive, 428–9
Wilson, P.S., 280
Wilson, Patricia J., 363
Wilson, Sharon R., 711
Wilson, Stephen, 584
Wilson, Terry, 620
Wilson, William A., 403
Wilt, Judith, 358
Wiltshire, John, 361
Wimsatt, James I., 181
Winch, D., 336
Windeatt, B.A., 164
Winford, Donald, 72
Winn, James A., 320
Winnifrith, Tom, 371
Winston, Robert P., 173
Winton, Calhoun, 331
Wirth-Nesher, Hana, 510
Wirtjes, Hanneke, 10, 58, 183, 278
Wiseman, Adele, 706
Witemeyer, Hugh, 549, 592
Wobbe, R.A., 495
Wolf, Howard, 488
Wolff, Cynthia Griffin, 596
Wolff, Robert Lee, 11
Wolfson, Susan, 355(2)
Wölk, Gerhard, 495
Woll, Allen, 636
Wollaeger, Mark A., 294
Wolstenholme, Susan, 545, 597
Womersley, D.J., 233
Wood, David, 35–6, 36
Wood, Diana, 132, 138–9
Wood, Harriet Harvey, 336
Wood, Michael, 538
Wood, Robin, 414
Wood, Sally, 615
Woodhouse, J.R., 335
Woodman, Thomas R., 324
Woodress, James, 597
Woodroffe, Noel, 656
Woods, J. Douglas, 114
Woods, Leigh, 330
Woods, Marjorie Curry, 180
Woods, Susanne, 197
Woodward, Kathleen, 499
Woolf, Mike, 613
Wordsworth, Ann, 374
Wordsworth, Jonathan, 350
Wortham, Christopher, 241, 242
Worthen, John, 485
Worthen, W.B., 527
Woudhuysen, H.R., **1–18**
Wright, Anne, 516–17
Wright, David, 173
Wright, Derek, 657(3), 657–8, 658(2)
Wright, Ellen F., 545
Wright, George T., 190
Wright, Iain, 55
Wright, Michael J., 159
Wright, Neil, 115
Wright, Susan, 77
Wright, T.R., 426–7
Wright, Terence, 461–2, 486
Wyke, T.J., 441
Wymer, Thomas, 460
Yadugiri, M.A., 381
Yaeger-Dror, Malcah, 79
Yamada, Yumiko, 224
Yardley, Jonathan, 599
Yates, Jane, 333
Yeager, Robert F., 144, 145(2), 161
Yeazell, Ruth Bernard, 393
Yoch, James J. Jr, 222
Yolton, John W., 316
Yoshida, Hiroshige, 295
Yoshida, Michiko, 607
Yost, Georg, 358
Young, A.R., 283
Young, Alan R., 229, 710
Young, G.M., 387
Young, Michael A., 398
Young, Michael Cochise, 365
Young, Robert M., 53, 416, 421
Yule, Henry, 724
Yurick, Sol, 555
Zabus, Chantal, 709
Zach, Wolfgang, 333
Zajdel, Melody, 579, 624
Zatlin, Linda Gerther, 391, 438
Zavarzadah, Mas'ud, 34
Zhang, Longxi, 36
Ziegler, Alan, 587
Ziegler, Georgianna, 230
Zimbardo, Rose, 303
Zimmerman, Bonnie, 46
Zimmerman, Susan, 13, 207
Ziv, Yael, 90
Zonana, Joyce, 369–70
Zonneveld, Sjaak, 382
Zoppi, S., 689
Zukofsky, Celia, 595
Zukofsky, Louis, 588
Zwarg, Christina, 544
Zwicker, Steven N., 306, 307
Zwicky, Arnold M., 83
Zwicky, Fay, 691, 701
Zwinger, Lynda, 401
Zytaruk, George J., 484

Index II. Authors and Subjects Treated

Authors such as Margaret Drabble and Terry Eagleton, who are both authors of criticism and subjects of discussion by critics, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference; a page number in bold represents the main entry for a particular author; numbers in brackets e.g. 346(2) indicate the number of times the author or subject is referred to on a particular page. Under each author, subjects are grouped showing the author's relationship first with other authors and secondly with other subjects; the author's characteristics follow, and finally the works themselves are listed.

Aarsleff, Hans, 353
Abbo of Fleury, 133
Abbott, Edwin, **418–19**; *Flatland*, 418–19
Abercrombie, Lascelles, 479
Aboriginal English, 71
Aboriginal writing, 694–5
Aboriginals: in Australian literature, 686, 694–5, 700–1, 718
Abraham and Isaac, 110
Abrahams, Peter, 663, 667
Abrams, M.H., 430
academic novel: 20th C, 462
Acadian literature, 704
Accademia della Crusca: and Johnson, 335
accent-placement, 78–9
accents: and dialect, 70; Scottish, 70; West Yorkshire, 69–70; *see also* dialects, pronunciation
Achebe, Chinua, 650, 651, **652–3**, 655, 662; as children's author, 3; *Arrow of God*, 652, 653; *A Man of the People*, 653; *Things Fall Apart*, 652, 652–3, 653; *The Trouble with Nigeria*, 653
Achurch, Janet, 444
actors and acting: Elizabethan tragedy, 253–4; in Europe, Renaissance, 247–8; profession, 212, ME period, 157; Renaissance, 247–8; Shakespeare, 215; Victorian period, 443, 444; wages, 444; *see also* drama, performances, theatre
Actresses' Franchise League, 523
Adams, Francis: and Morris, 384; 'England in Egypt', 384
Adams, H.B.: and Macaulay, 416
Adams, Henry, **545**, 560; and Wharton, 597; and Zukofsky, 594
Adams, Richard, **505–6**; *Watership Down*, 506
Adams, Robert, 144
Adamson, Robert, **702**
Addison, Joseph, 327; and Dennis, 333; and Dryden, 309; satire, 309
adjectives, 100
Admiral's Men, 247
Adorno, Theodor W., 25, 52(2)
Adriaens, Mark, 107
Advent VII (OE), 126
adventure story, 413, 413–14; and Conrad, 465
adverbs, 87; OE, 94–5; Modern English, 97
advertising: language of, 108
AE (George William Russell): and Yeats, 534; *Deirdre*, 534
Ælfric, 84, 85, 117, 120, **132–5**; and Alcuin, 131; and Apocrypha, 132; and Bede, 132–3; and Maccabees, 133; and miracle stories, 134; *Catholic Homilies*, 132, 133–4; *De Auguriis*, 134; *De Virginitate*, 133–4; *Glossary*, 132; *Grammar*, 132; *Lives of Saints*, 134; *Sermo in Ascensione Domini*, 132; 'Summary of the Book of Judith', 133
Aestheticism, 367(2); and Conrad, 466
aesthetics: 18th C, 322(2); feminist, 50; and theory, 26
Africa: novels about, 450; and Victorians, 418
African English, 71; West African pidgin, 72
African languages, 672; viability of writing in, 661
African literature, **646–70**; criticism, change in, 649
African-Indian relations in Caribbean fiction, 676–7
Afro-American literature, 602; fiction, 622–3; women writers, 557–8; writers, 550(3), 552, 552–3, 554

Afro-American oral tradition: and Hughes, 575
Afro-Americans: Baldwin on, 633
Afro-Caribbean literature, 674
'Afro-Saxon literature', 647
Agee, James, 553, **633**; *A Death in the Family*, 553; *Let Us Now Praise Famous Men*, 553, 556
agnosticism, 417
Aidoo, Ama Ata, 649, 652; *Anowa*, 652
Aiken, Conrad, 634; and Lowry, 499
Ainsworth, W.H., 437; *Crichton*, 437
Aitken, A.J., 76
Akan tradition, 657
Akenside, Mark: *Pleasures of the Imagination*, 328
Alain-Fournier, Henri: *Le Grand Meaulnes*, 508
Albee, Edward, 462; *Who's Afraid of Virginia Woolf?*, 640
alchemy, 209, 228, 715
Alcott, Louisa May, 4, **543**; *Jo's Boys*, 543
Alcuin, 120; *De Virtutibus et Vitiis Liber*, 131–2
Aldhelm, 94, 115; *Carmen Ecclesiasticum*, 115; *Enigmata*, 115, 127–8
Aldington, Richard, 457
Aldiss, Brian, 447, 454; *Frankenstein Unbound*, 447
Aldrich, Henry, 295
Alexander, George: and Wilde, 443
Alfes, Leonard, 58
Alfred, King, 120; preface to *Pastoral Care*, 130(2)
Algren, Nelson, **619**
alienation: and Mphahlele, 668
allegory, 31, 52, 200, 274; deconstructing, 41; and O'Casey, 531
alliteration: in OE poetry, 121
Alliterative Morte Arthure, 139, 140, 151, 152
alliterative poetry: and Malory, 151; ME, **139–40**
Allsop, Gladys: and D.H. Lawrence, 483
alphabet: Franklin's, 65; phonetic, 65
alternative writing: women, 448
Alther, Lisa, 557
Althusius, Johannes, 308
Althusser, Louis, 22, 54, 656, 659; and Derrida, 54; and Sartre, 54
Altick, Richard D., 436
American English, 71–2; intonation, 79; pronunciation, 77; Southern Black folk speech, 80–1; verb forms, 80
American Indians: and Cooper, 540; and Purdy, 628; and theatre, 636; in Canadian literature, 694–5, 718; literature, 554, 566, and British Columbian literature, 705, Canadian, 706; myth, in Momaday, 629; theatre, 639
American literature: children's, 4; pre-1900, **535–48**; 20th C, **549–645**
American publishing, 15–16
American theatre: and Black South African theatre, 670; political, 522
Amiel, Henri-Frédéric: and Conrad, 466; *Journal*, 466
Amis, Kingsley, **506**; *I Like It Here*, 506; *Jake's Thing*, 506
Amis, Martin, 456
Ammons, A.R., 559, 563, **567**
Anand, Mulk Raj, **721**; *Untouchable*, 721
anatomy: in Renaissance period, 187
Ancrene Wisse, 143
Anderson, Maxwell and Harold Hickson: *Gods of the Lightning*, 637
Anderson, Perry, 54
Anderson, Sherwood, **600**, 606; letters, 600; 'Apology for Crudity', 600; *Dark Laughter*, 600–1; 'From Chicago', 600; *Winesburg, Ohio*, 553
Andreas, 117, 118, 120, 125
Andreas Capellanus: women in, 138
androcentrism *see* men
androgyny, 448; Woolf, 475
anecdotes, 9
Angelou, Maya, 549, 550, 557
Anglo-French: ME, 169
Anglo-French literary relations, 8
Anglo-Indian words, 724–5
Anglo-Irish literature, 451, 490–1
Anglo-Saxon Chronicle, 85, 112, 119, 129–30
Anglo-Saxon England: literature known in, 120–1
Anglo-Welsh writing, 453, 509
Anglus, Walter: and Chaucer, 185; as technical writer, 185
Angolan literature, 662
'angry young men', 502, 507
Aniebo, I.N.C., **655**; *The Journey Within*, 655
Annales historians, 22
Annals of St Neots, 129
Annual Miscellany (1694), 305
Anstey, Christopher, 328; and Dodsley, 333; letters, 333

anthologies, 8–9; Victorian poetry, 15, 368, 436
anti-Semitism: Chesterton, 469; medieval, 178; *see also* Jews, Judaism
Antichrist, 143; in Chester cycle, 158, 159
antimendicant satire, 139
apartheid, 41; and Kunene, 668
apocalypse, 51–2, 536–7, 567; and American fiction, 555; and Langland, 143; and D.H. Lawrence, 485; in Walker Percy, 616; poetics of, 51; in poetry, 564–5
Apocrypha: in AS England, 132; Book of Tobit, and Milton, 294; *Gospel of Nicodemus*, 132; *Gospel of Pseudo-Matthew*, 132; *Vindicta Salvatoris*, 132
Apollinaire, Guillaume, 561
apposition: and *Beowulf*, 122
Apuleius: and Pater, 427
Aquinas, St Thomas: and Golding, 501; and Langland, 143; and Milton, 295
The Arabian Nights: and Ruskin, 431
Archimedes, 36
architecture: 18th C, 322; and Dryden, 306; and postmodernism, 20; treatises on, American, 1800, 16
Arden of Faversham, 243, 249, 255, 259
Arden, John, 524, **526**; *The Island of the Mighty*, 526
Arendt, Hannah, 578
Arent, Arthur: *One-Third of a Nation*, 638
Ariosto, Ludovico: *Orlando Furioso*, 200
Aristotle, 32, 62; and Milton, 198; and Spenser, 198; in Renaissance England, 192; on plot, 29; *Ethics*, 198; *Politics* 177
Arlen, Michael, 457
Armah, Ayi Kwei, 649, 650, **657–9**, 662; early writing, 658; short stories, 658; *The Beautyful Ones Are Not Yet Born*, 657(2); *Fragments*, 657; *Two Thousand Seasons*, 658, 659; *Why Are We So Blest?*, 657–8, 659
Armenian American theatre, 639
Arnold, Matthew, 24, 367, **368–70**, 415, 418, **419**; and Baudelaire, 370; and Clough, 370; and G. Eliot, 409; and T.S. Eliot, 572–3; and Pater, 426, 427; and poetry, 38, 345; and religion, 7; educational theories, 419; letters, 370, 419; love poetry, 366; Marguerite, identity of, 368–9; Oxford lectures, 451; poetry, 368–70; prose, 419; 'The Church of Brou', 369; 'Dover Beach', 369; 'The Function of Criticism', 419(2); 'Rugby Chapel', 370, 419; 'The Scholar Gipsy', 369(2); 'Stanzas from the Grand Chartreuse', 369; *Tristram and Iseult*, 369(2)
Arnold, Thomas, 415, 415–16
Arnow, Harriette, 557
art: and Victorian Americans, 536; and P. White, 698; Anglo-Saxon, 113–14; function of, 515; theory of: 18th C, 323, Hardy, 411; *see also* visual arts
Art Workers' Guild, 424
The Arte and Crafte to Knowe Well to Dye: and *Everyman*, 159
Arthurian literature, 450
artificial language movement, 67
artists: in Armah, 658
Arts and Crafts Exhibition Society, 424
Arts and Crafts Movement, 424
Ascension homilies, 132
Asch, Sholem, **602**; *The Apostle*, 602; *Mary*, 602; New Testament trilogy, 602
Ascham, Roger, 189
Ashbee, C.R., 438
Ashbery, John, 564, **567**
Asher, Don, **624**; *Angel on my Shoulder*, 624
Ashmole, Elias, 306
Asian literature: Asian-American writers, 550; *see also* Indian literature
Asians: in Australian drama, 691; in East African writing, 662
Astell, Mary: and 17th C philosophers, 316
Astley, Thea: *An Item from the Late News*, 702
Athelstan: library, 117
Atkinson, Jennifer McCabe, 643
attribution studies, **18**, 205–6, 209, 298–9, 331; Richard Baxter, 315; Dryden, 306; Elizabethan playwrights, 243–4, 244; Hobbes, 316; Pope, 332; Swift, 331, 332; Twain, 544; *see also* names, signature
Atwood, Margaret, 690, 708, **711**, 713; *Bodily Harm*, 711(3); *The Edible Woman*, 711; *Surfacing*, 711
Auden, W.H., **518–19**; and Cheever, 628; 'August 1968', 519; *Horae Canonicae*, 519
audience: Beckett, 527; periodicals, 19th C, 435; Restoration comedy, 302; Shakespeare, 233–4; working-class American, 639–40

Auerbach, Erich, 24
Auerbach, Nina, 394
Augustan poetry, 323
Augustine of Hippo, Saint, 29; and Chaucer, 180; and Langland, 143; and Newman, 425; and Waugh, 495; *Confessions*, 425, 476; *Retractiones*, 180
Austen, Jane, 5, 7, 8, 87, 356, 357, **359–61**; and Conrad, 465; and Keats, 354; and Peacock, 361; and Pym, 503; letters, 359; manuscripts, 359; romantic involvements, 361; *Emma*, 361(6); *Mansfield Park*, 360(4), 360–1, 361; *Northanger Abbey*, 360(3); *Persuasion*, 359; *Pride and Prejudice*, 98, 360(3); *The Watsons*, 359
Austin, J.L., 39, 190
Australia: in English drama, 691; English language in, 71
Australian literature, **684–702**; blacks in, 450; European responses to, 688, 689, 691
author bibliographies, 12
authorial intention, 10, 25–6
authorial self-representation: Renaissance, 192
Authors' Syndicate, 15, 433
authorship: disputed *see* attribution studies
autobiography, 425, 457–8; 17th C, 305; Victorian working women, 394; and De Quincey, 365; and Franklin, 689; and fiction, 468; and the long poem, 713; in fiction, 402, 427; African, 661–2; Afro-American writers, 550; Australian, 689–90, 690
Avicenna: and Langland, 143; *Liber de anima seu sextus de naturalibus*, 143
Avison, Margaret, 702
Awoonor, Kofi: 'Dirge', 656
Aztec literature, 566
Bâ, Mariama, 651
Babbitt, Irving, 24; and Arnold, 419
Bachofen, J.J., 485
Bacon, Sir Francis, 67, 68, **282–3**; and Sterne, 342; as historian, 283; and anatomy, 187; *The Advancement of Learning*, 17, 338; *Essays*, 282–3, 283
Bage, Robert, **357**; novels, 356; *Hermsprong*, 357
Bagford, John, 17
Bail, Murray, 709
Bainbridge, Beryl, 449, 454, 457
Baker, Oliver, 210
Baker, Thomas: library, 17
Bakhtin, Mikhail M., **52–3**, 54, 55(2), 711; and W.C. Booth, 32; and Derrida, 53; and D.H. Lawrence, 484, 485; and Spenser, 198; *Rabelais and his World*, 409
Baldwin, James, 550, **623**, **633**; *Notes of a Native Son*, 633; *The Price of the Ticket*, 633; 'Sonny's Blues', 623
Baldwin, William, 190
Bale, John: *King John*, 251–2
Balint, Michael: and D.H. Lawrence, 481
ballads: ME, and romances, 144
Ballard, George: *Memoirs of Several Ladies of Great Britain*, 319
Ballard, J.G., 449, 461, **509**; *Empire of the Sun*, 509
ballet: 18th C, 322
Balzac, Honoré de: and H. James, 547; and Scott, 358; *Illusions perdues*, 358
Bampfield, Francis: *A Name*, 305
Bandello, Matteo: and Elizabethan prose fiction, 191
Banks, Iain, 461
Baraka, Amiri, 637; *The Motion of History*, 637
Barber, C.L., 225, 229, 253
Barber, Francis, 334
Barclay, Alexander, 17, 136
Barker, A.L., **503–4**; 'The Doll', 503–4
Barker, George Granville: *The Madras House*, 523
Barker, Jane, 337
Barker, Jimmy (Australian Aboriginal), 690
Barnard, John, 306
Barnard, Marjorie: short fiction, 688
Barnes, William, **370–1**
Barry, Sir Charles, 438
Barry, Lording, 246; and Jonson, 266
Barth, John, 449–50, 540, 558, **627**; and Chaucer, 173; and Fowles, 508; *Floating Opera*, 555; *The Sot-Weed Factor*, 173, 508
Barthelme, Donald, **627**; short stories, 627
Barthes, Roland, 32, 34, 37, 558, 561; and Spenser, 198; play and fragmentation in, 42; *Camera Lucida*, 34; *Mythologies*, 508
Barton, Anne, 204, 205, 228
Barton, John, 214, 215(2)
Barton, William: *Book of Psalms in Metre*, 278
Basson, Thomas, 13

Bataille, Georges, 21(2); and Derrida, 35
Bates, H.E.: short stories, 455
Bath: theatre in, 245
Batman, Stephen, 63, 116
'The Battle of Brunanburh' *see* Brunanburh
The Battle of Maldon *see* ***Maldon***
Baudelaire, Charles, 25(2), 36, 52, 55; and Arnold, 370; and Clough, 370; 'Le Spleen de Paris', 370
Baudrillard, Jean, 54
Bauer, Laurie, 81
Baum, S.V., 569
Bawden, Nina: *Under the Skin*, 448
Bayeux Tapestry, 114
Bayley, John, 32
Baylis, Lilian, 2
BBC: and Orwell, 489–90
Bean, C.E.W., 695
Bean, Marian, 83
Beardsley, Aubrey, 367, 391, 438; 'The Ballad of a Barber', 391; 'The Three Musicians', 391
Beat Movement, 622, 624, 626, 629, 631–2
Beattie, James: and Wordsworth, 348
Beattie, James (grammarian), 62
Beattie, William: and Johnson, 341
Beaumont, Sir Francis: and Keats, 355; *Psyche*, 355; (and John Fletcher), 241, and Shakespeare, 266, *Philaster*, 230, 266
de Beauvoir, Simone, 474
Beaver, Bruce, 689; *As It Was*, 690
Beckett, Samuel, 7, 451, **498–9**, 524, 525, **526–7**, 558; and silence, 39; bilingualism, 498; comedy, 626; drama, 526–7; language, 111; manuscripts, 460; prose, 498–9; *All That Fall*, 526; *Catastrophe*, 527; *Company*, 498; *Film*, 526; *How It Is*, 499; *Krapp's Last Tape*, 525; *The Lost Ones*, 498; *Malone Dies*, 499; *Murphy*, 498; *Nacht und Träume*, 526; *Play*, 111, 527(3); *Quad*, 526; *Watt*, 498(2)
Beckham, Barry, 554
Beddoes, Thomas Lovell, **356**
Bede, 115–16; and Ælfric, 132–3; and OE Martyrology, 131; and paganism, 115–16; and training of clergy, 132–3; narrative style, 131; scientific achievement, 115; and *Beowulf*, 123; *Historia Ecclesiastica*, 123; *Notes on Genesis*, 132–3
Bede (OE), 130
Bedford, Jean, 687
Beerbohm, Max, 367
Beethoven, Ludwig van: and Forster, 472; *Fifth Symphony*, 472
Behan: Dominic, 527
Behan, Brendan, 527; and O'Casey, 531
belief *see* religion
Belizean literature, 676
Bell, Clive: and the Bloomsbury Group, 471
Bell, Marvin, 564
Bell, Sam Hanna, 451
Bellamy, Edward: *Looking Backward*, 537
Bellow, Saul, 551, 554, 558, **624–5**, 632
Benchley, Robert, **634**
Benedictine Reform, 114–15, 132, 133
Benjamin, Walter, 31, 37, 40, 388, 435, 511; and Lukács, 52; politics, 52; *Central Park*, 52
Benmussa, Simone, 528
Bennett, Alan, **527**; screenplays, 527; *The Old Crowd*, 527; *A Private Function*, 527; *The Writer in Disguise*, 527
Bennett, Arnold: and Conrad, 466
Bennett, Louise, 681
Benson, L.D., 171
Benson, Stella, 461
Bensusan, Inez: *The Apple*, 523
Bentley, G.E., 247
Beowulf, 84(3), 113, 119, 120, **122–4**; and Chaucer, 165; authorship, 124; dating, 124; metre, 121(2); monsters, 123–4; narrative, 124; poetic formula, 109
Bercovitch, Sacvan, 542
Berger, John, 474, **506**; essays, 506; *The White Bird*, 506
Bergman, Ingmar: and Chesterton, 469; *The Face*, 469
Bergson, Henri, 561, 562; and Cather, 598; and Woolf, 474–5; *Creative Evolution*, 598
Berkeley, David S., 697
Berkeley, Elizabeth: and 17th C philosophers, 316
Berkeley, George, 322; and W. Stevens, 591
Berkoff, Steven, **527**; *West*, 527
Berlin: Royal Library, 16
Bernard of Clairvaux, Saint, 143, 313: and Langland, 143; and Traherne,

313; *Liber de Diligendo Deo*, 313; sermons, 143
Berne, Eric, 402
Bernstein, Charles: letters, 706
Berry, Wendell, **567**; *Clearing*, 567
Berryman, John, 551(2), 564; language, 110; 'Honey Dusk do Sprawl', 110
Berton, Pierre, 706
Beryn see Tale of Beryn
Besant, Walter, 436; and Authors' Syndicate, 433
Beston, Henry, **629**
bestsellers, 4, 47; American, 555
Betjeman, John, **519**; 'Senex', 519
Bhattacharya, Bhabani, **721**
Bible, 30, 551; and Agee, 633; and Blake, 346; and Cather, 597; and Coleridge, 349; and Dickens, 399; and Faulkner, 607; and Golding, 501; and Herbert, 277–8; and Hurston, 602; and Kerouac, 622; and D.H. Lawrence, 482; and Marlowe, 256–7; and Marvell, 282; and Middleton, 262(2); and Milton, 296, 297; and Reznikoff, 588; and Shakespeare, 228, 233, 237; and Spenser, 198; and Styron, 616; and 17th C autobiography, 305; and narrative theory, 302; biblical hermeneutics, 42; female character in, 34; in 19th C, 417; in Canadian literature, 703; in Caribbean literature, 676; in Coulter, 718; in Middle English literature, 137; language in translation, 86; Middle English, 138–9, 155; vocabulary, 98; Book of Baruch, 155; Ecclesiastes, 622; Genesis, 34; Isaiah, 233; King James, 98; Matthew, 197; St John's Gospel, 278; Samuel, 184; *see also* Apocrypha
bibliography, 9–18; author bibliographies, 12; reference works, 10–11; theory, 9–10
Bickerstaff, Isaac: plays, 330
Bierce, Ambrose, 4, **543**; 'Owl Creek Bridge', 543
'Big House' theme, 451, 514
Bildungsroman, 55; Emily Brontë, 405; Dickens, 401; Fowles, 508; Joyce, 477; Kefala, 700; Lytton, 397
Billeter, Walter, 689
Binyon, T.J., 461
biography, **6–7**, 314, 335; medieval, 138; 16th C, 194; American, survey, 550; Australian, 689–90; fantasy in fictionalized, 397; and Freud, 44
Bird, William, 247
Birney, Earle, 713
bisexuality: in Shakespeare, 240
Bishop, Cortlandt Field, 18
Bishop, Elizabeth, 559, **567–8**; 'In the Waiting Room', 568
bishops of Wells: Saxon, 113
Black Book of Taymouth, 147
black characters: in Faulkner, 605–6; in literature, 450
Black Consciousness movement, 669(2)
Black English: creole origin, 72; in Australia, 71; in Southern USA, 80–1; in USA, 72
black intellectuals: dilemmas of, 24
black liberation movement, 555
black theatre, 636(2), 636–7; American, 639; musicals, 669; popular, 670; in South Africa, 669, 669–70
black writers: 18th C, 320; 19th C, 48, 320; British poets, 681
Blackburn, Douglas: *Leaven: A Black and White Story*, 664
blackmail: and G. Eliot, 406–7
Blackmore, R.D.: poetry, 371; translations, 371
blacks: American, and Australian Aboriginals, 695
Blackwell, Thomas: and classical mythology, 322
Blackwood, John: and Delane, 435
Blair, Hugh, 67, 321–2; rhetorical theory, 322; *Lectures on Rhetorick and Belles-Lettres*, 67
Blaise, Clark, 708
Blake, William, 25, **345–6**; and D.H. Lawrence, 479–80; and Yeats, 513–14; illustrations to *Comus*, 346; *The Four Zoas*, 346(3); *Jerusalem*, 346; Lambeth prophecies, 346; *Milton*, 345, 346
Blanchot, Maurice, 21, 567
Blayney, Peter W.M., 13, 207
Blickling Homilies, 132(2)
Blitzstein, Marc: *The Cradle Will Rock*, 638
Blonsky, Marshall, 35; *On Signs*, 42
Bloom, Harold, 25, 38, 349, 354, 480, 591
Bloomsbury Group, 457, 470, 471, 475
Blotner, Joseph, 603
Blunden, Edmund: and K. Douglas, 490
Blunt, Wilfrid Scawen, 7
Bly, Robert, 564
Bobrov, S.P., 386

Boccaccio, Giovanni: and Chaucer, 164, 181–3; and Elizabethan prose fiction, 191; *Amorosa Visione*, 164; *Filocolo*, 164; *Filostrato*, 164, 181; *Ninfale fiesolano*, 165; *Teseida*, 164
Bodenheim, Maxwell, 630
Bodin, Jean, 308
Bodoni, Giambattista, 14
Boece, Hector, 17
Boehm, Joseph Edgar: and Carlyle, 420
Boehme, Jacob, 565; and Willson, 707
Boethius, 184; and Australian poetry, 701; and Chaucer, 182; and Milton, 290, 293; translations, 81; *De Consolatione Philosophiae*, 81, 290, 293
Boileau-Despréaux, Nicolas: and Pope, 327; *Le Lutrin*, 8, 327
The Boke of St Albans, 136
Bolekaja critics, 647, 649
Bolt, Robert, 524, **527**; *A Man for all Seasons*, 527
Bond, Edward, 524(2), **527–8**; *The Pope's Wedding*, 524; *The Sea*, 525
Bongo, Pietro, 200
A Book of Christian Prayers (1578), 279
The Book of Common Prayer, 277; and Milton, 289
The Book of the Knight of La Tour Landry, 138
book purchasing: 17th C, 301
book trade: ME, 154; 14th C, 149–50; 18th C, 14, 320; Canadian, 703; European market, 18th C, 14; provincial, 13, 320; *see also* printing, publishers and publishing, Stationers Trade
booklists: OE, 117
books: physical examination, 10
Booth, Philip, 564
Booth, Wayne C., 32
Boron, Robert de, 154
Boswell, James, **335**; and Malone, 331; on Voltaire, 335; *Journal of a Tour of the Hebrides*, 333; *Life of Johnson*, 335(2)
Bott, William, 211
Bouchet, Jean: epitaphs, 189
Boudinot, Elias: *Poor Sarah*, 554
Bouffes du Nord, 214
Boughton, Rutland: *The Queen of Cornwall*, 378
Bowen, Elizabeth, 451, 453, **493**; short stories, 455; *The Death of the Heart*, 493; *Last September*, 447
Bowering, George, 711, 714
Bowers, Fredson T., 9–10, 264
Bowles, Jane, **620**; letters, 620
Bowles, Paul, **619–20**, 621; 'Allal', 619; 'Mejdoub', 619; *Midnight Mass*, 619, 620; *The Spider's House*, 620; *Their Heads are Green*, 619; *Things Gone and Things Still Here*, 619; *Three Tales*, 619
Bowtell, Elizabeth, 302
Boyd, Martin: *Lucinda Brayford*, 688
Boyle, Kay, **632**
Boyle, Robert: *Some Considerations Touching the Style of the Holy Scriptures*, 304
Bradbury, Malcolm, 457
Bradby, David, 522
Braddon, M.E., 436
Braddon, Russell, 695
Bradlaugh, Charles, 418
Bradley, A.C., 215, 234
Bradley, F.H., 561
Bradley, Joseph, 13
Bradley, Meta: letters, 428
Bradshaw, John, 299
Bradshaw, Leslie Havergal: and Wodehouse, 479
Brahmanism: and Dreiser, 556
Bramah, Ernest, 3
Brancusi, Constantin: and Pound, 585
Brand, Dionne, 682, **717**; *Winter Epigrams*, 682
Brasdefer, Jean: and Chaucer, 183; *Pamphile et Galatee*, 183
Brathwaite, E.K., 671, 674, 676, 681
Brautigan, Richard, **627**
Bread and Puppet Theatre, 636
Brecht, Bertolt, 7; and Lukács, 52; and Shakespeare, 215, 218(2), 231; and rhetoric, 55
Bremond, Henri: and Newman, 425
Brenton, Howard, 3; *Bloody Poetry*, 528; (and David Hare), *Pravda*, 528
Breton, André, 561
Brett, Dorothy: and D.H. Lawrence, 483
Breuer, Lee, 635
Brewer, Charlotte, 142
Breytenbach, Breyten, **668**
Bridges, Robert: letters, 512
Bright Young Things, 457
Bringhurst, Robert, 714
Brink, André, 663; *A Chain of Voices*, 650
British Columbia: literature, 705(2); theatre, 717; *see also* Maritime literature

British Library, 11
Britten, Benjamin: *Billy Budd*, 472
broadcasts *see* radio
broadside ballads: women in, 324
Brockbank, Philip, 205
Brodsky, Joseph, 559
Bronson, Katharine De Kay: and Browning, 373–4
Brontë, Anne: poetry, 371
Brontë, Charlotte, **371**, 394, 395, **403–5**; and Rachel Félix, 369; and Gissing, 413; and Pym, 503; and Rhys, 679; and Mrs Humphry Ward, 413; feeling in novels, 396; poems, 404; poetry, 371; 'Emma: A Fragment', 404; *Jane Eyre*, 48, 404(5), 404–5, 405, 413, 679; *The Professor*, 404; *Villette*, 369, 394, 405
Brontë, Emily, **403–4**, **405–6**; and Conrad, 464; and Mrs Humphry Ward, 413; and the family, 409; feeling in novels, 396; poems, 404; poetry, 371; *Wuthering Heights*, 405(7), 405–6, 464
Brontë, Patrick Branwell, **371**; 'The desolate earth, the wintry sky', 371; 'The Prisoner', 371
Brook, Peter, 214(2), 522
Brooke, C.F. Tucker, 242
Brooke, Frances: *The History of Emily Montague*, 709
Brooke, Henry: *Gustavus Vasa*, 330
Brooker, Bertram, **718**; *The Dragon*, 718; *Within*, 718
Brookner, Anita, 456, 461
Brooks, Gwendolyn, **568**, **623**; *Maud Martha*, 623; 'A Song in the Front Yard', 568; 'We Real Cool', 568
Brooks, Harold, 228, 309–10
Brossard, Chandler, 551
brother-writers, 457
Brown, Charles Brockden, **539**; *Arthur Mervyn*, 539; *Edgar Huntly*, 539; *Ormond*, 539
Brown, Chester Arthur: place name correspondence, 103
Brown, Ford Madox, 438
Brown, Frederick, 717
Brown, George Mackay, 521
Browne, Edward: playlists, 301
Browne, Sir Thomas: *The Garden of Cyrus*, 68, 284; *Religio Medici*, 260, 270, 284
Browning, Elizabeth Barrett, **372–3**; and Browning, 372–3; ballads, 372; critical reaction to, 418; letters, 373; poetry, 372; *Aurora Leigh*, 372(3), 377; *Casa Guidi Windows*, 372; *Poems*(1850), 372; *Sonnets From the Portuguese*, 372
Browning, Robert, 366, 367, **372–7**, 415; and Chesterton, 469; and H. James, 548; and *The Old Yellow Book*, 377(2); dramatic monologues, 374; letters, 373; oriental influence, 376; 'Abt Vogler', 375; 'The Bishop Orders His Tomb', 376; 'Caliban Upon Setebos', 376; 'A Death in the Desert', 376; *Ferishtah's Fancies*, 373; 'Fra Lippo Lippi's Confession', 376; 'Mr Sludge, "The Medium"', 374; 'Muleykeh', 376; 'My Last Duchess', 376; *Paracelsus*, 373, 375; 'Pictor Ignotus', 374; *Pippa Passes*, 375; *Poetical Works* 1868, 377; *The Ring and the Book*, 374, 374–5, 376–7, 377(3); 'Saul', 376; *Sordello*, 375(3)
Browning, Robert Sr, 377
Bruce, Charles, 710; *The Channel Shore*, 710
Bruce, Lenny, 551
Brumoy, Pierre: and Johnson, 335; *Le Théâtre des Grecs*, 335
'Brunanburh, Battle of' (OE), 390
Bruno, Giordano, 258
Brunsley, Job, 13
Brut: ME prose, 154
Buber, Martin, 484
Buchan, John, 3, **470**; and imperialist fiction, 450; African novels, 450
Buchanan, George, 190; and European humanism, 8; scientific poems, 201
Buckingham, George Villiers, second Duke of: 'On the Late Lord Chancellor', 310; *The Rehearsal*, 312
Buckler, Ernest, 710; *The Mountain and the Valley*, 710
Buddhism, 39
buildings: religious, 189
Bullins, Ed, 550, 636
Bulwer-Lytton, Edward, 363
Buly, Aldwyn, 683
Bunsen, Robert, 417
Bunting, Basil, 3; *Briggflats*, 513
Bunyan, John, **313–14**; and Newman, 425; *Grace Abounding*, 313–14; *The Holy War*, 314; *Pilgrim's Progress*, 196; *The Pilgrim's Progress*, 31
Burckhardt, Jacob: and Macaulay, 416
Burd, Van Akin, 429

Burford, Barbara, 682
Burgess, Anthony: manuscripts, 460; *Enderby's Dark Lady*, 224
Burgh, Benedict, 161
Burke, Edmund, 321, **336**; *A Philosophical Enquiry into . . . the Sublime and the Beautiful*, 336; *Reflections on the Revolution in France*, 336; *Thoughts on the Cause of the Present Discontents*, 336
Burke, Fielding *see* Olive Tilford Dargan
Burne-Jones, Sir Edward Coley: and Ruskin, 429
Burnett, James *see* Monboddo, Lord
Burney, Fanny, 337, **342**
Burns, Robert, **329**, **356**, 363; and Wordsworth, 348; letters, 329; *Address to the De'il*, 329; *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, 329; *Holy Willie's Prayer*, 329, 383; *Kilmarnock Poems*, 356; *The Twa Dogs*, 329; *Yestreen I had a Pint o'Wine*, 329
Burroughs, John, 595
Burroughs, William S., 620, **621**; essays, 621; *The Adding Machine*, 621; *Cities of the Red Night*, 620; *Early Routines*, 620; *Junky*, 621; *The Naked Lunch*, 620; *The Place of Dead Roads*, 620; *Queer*, 621
Burroughs, William S. and Brion Gysin: *Minutes To Go*, 620
Burrow, John, 146
Burton, Richard: and Conrad, 466
Burton, Robert, 188; and anatomy, 187; and Bacon, 283; *Anatomy of Melancholy*, 243
Bury, J.B., 416(2)
Bury St Edmunds: Abbey of, 133; and *Wisdom*, 160
Busby, John, 13, 207, 244
business: 18th C, 320; and Gay, 319
Butler, Marilyn, 354
Butler, Samuel (17th C): imagery, 309; *Hudibras*, 309
Butler, Samuel (19th C), **413**, **419**; *The Authoress of the 'Odyssey'*, 419; 'A Psalm of Montreal', 437
Butor, Michel: and Australian literature, 691
Byelorussian American theatre, 639
Byron, George Gordon, Lord, 345, **351–3**; and Arnold, 369; and D.H. Lawrence, 485; and Maturin, 363; and language, 353; lyrics, 352; satire, 351, 352; *Cain*, 352; *Childe Harold*, 363; *The Corsair*, 352; *Don Juan*, 352; *Hebrew Melodies*, 353; 'If in the month of dark December', 352; *Marino Faliero*, 352; 'She Walks in Beauty', 352; 'So, we'll go no more a roving', 352; *The Vision of Judgement*, 351, 352; *Werner*, 352(2)
Cabell, James Branch, 557; and West, 608
Cabral, Amilcar: and Soyinka, 653–4
Cædmon, 117
Cædmon's Hymn, 128
Cain, James M.: California fiction, 554
Cain, William, 37
Cairnes, John Eliot, 423
Calder, Angus: *The People's War*, 524
Call, Frank Oliver, **715**
Calvinism: and Hawthorne, 541–2; and tragedy, 251
calypso, 674
Cambridge: and Dryden, 305; Emmanuel College library, 16; literary history, 6; Platonists, and 17th C women, 316
Cambridge, Ada, 694
Camden, William, 188
Cameron, Angus, 57–8
Cameroon Pidgin, 73
Campbell, George: rhetorical theory, 322; *Philosophy of Rhetoric*, 66
Campbell, Gordon, 292
Campbell, John, 469
Campion, Edmund, 201
Camus, Albert, 7, 462; and Defoe, 339; *La Peste*, 339
Canada: National Theatre, 718
Canadian literature, 694–5, **702–19**; native writers, 706
Canadian theatre: history, 718; and native ritual, 717
Canadian-Caribbean literature, 674
Canetti, Elias, 235
canon-formation, 56
canonicity, 5
Cape Breton: literature in, 705
Capell, Edward, 207
Capote, Truman, **616**; *In Cold Blood*, 616
Carboni, Raffaelo: *The Eureka Stockade*, 688
Carew, Thomas, 280–1; elegy on Donne, 281; funerary poems, 281
cargo faiths: and Armah, 657
Caribbean English, 72
Caribbean languages, 672
Caribbean literature, **671–84**

Caribbean-Canadian literature, 674
Carlyle, Thomas, 321–2, 415, 418, **419–20**, 480; and Jewsbury, 435; and D.H. Lawrence, 479; and Schreiner, 663; as historian, 419–20; conversations, 420; on Manchester, 441; *The French Revolution*, 419, 420; *Historical Sketches*, 420; *Latter-Day Pamphlets*, 420; *Sartor Resartus*, 419, 420, 663
Carman, Bliss, 714, **715**; *Sappho: One Hundred Lyrics*, 715
carnival: in R. Davies, 711–12; in T.S. Eliot, 516; in Lovelace, 677; and theatre, 253; and women's writing, 54
Carpaccio, Vittorio: and Ruskin, 430
Carpenter, Alexander, 157
Carpenter, Edward, **377–8**; *Towards Democracy*, 377–8
Carr, Joseph Comyns: *King Arthur*, 390
Carroll, Lewis: *Alice in Wonderland*, 406(2)
Carter, Angela, 449, 456, **511**
Carter, Elizabeth, 328
Carter, Martin, 681
cartoons: and nuclear arms debate, 107; political, 333
Carver, Raymond, **628–9**; *Fires*, 628; 'A Small, Good Thing', 629
Cary, Joyce, 451
Casaubon, Isaac: and Dryden, 309
Case, John: and Aristotelianism, 192
Casely-Hayford, Adelaide, 651
Casley, David: and *Maldon*, 128
The Castle of Perseverance, 160
catalogue poems: OE, 118–19
Catalogus Bibliothecae Kingstonianae, 17
Catalyst Theatre: *It's About Time*, 719
catch phrases, 5
cathedral libraries, 16
Cather, Willa, 4, 545, **597–8**; critical theory, 597; short stories, 597; *Death Comes for the Archbishop*, 598; *My Ántonia*, 598; *My Mortal Enemy*, 598; *O Pioneers!*, 597; *Obscure Destinies*, 597; *The Professor's House*, 598; *The Troll Garden*, 597
Catholic Church: in England, 440
Catholicism: and Fante, 618; and O'Connor, 614
Catullus, 594–5
Cavalcanti, Guido: and Pound, 586
Cavendish, Margaret, 314; and 17th C philosophers, 316
Caxton, William, 59, 136, **151–4**; and Lydgate, 146; and Virgil, 190; as scribe, 154; *History of Troy*, 146; *Jason*, 146; *Reynard the Fox*, 146
Celan, Paul: Shakespeare translations, 224
Celtic folklore: and Hardy, 412
Celtic influence on ME lyrics, 150
Celtic languages: study in 18th C Britain, 67
Celtic-Latin literature, 113
Cely family: correspondence, 138
censorship, 551; 17th C, 271; Obscene Publications Act (1857), 418, 433
Central African literature, 646
Century Guild, 424; in Manchester, 438
Cervantes Saavedra, Miguel de, 631; and Greene, 496; and Keats, 354; and Sterne, 342(2); and Wordsworth, 348; *Don Quixote*, 354
Chaikin, Joseph, **640–1**
Chamberlain, Joseph: and Gladstone, 441
Chambers, E.K., 206, 210, 247
Chambers, Jessie: and D.H. Lawrence, 484
Chambers, R.W., 127
Champneys, Basil, 438
Chancery English, 59; and Caxton, 154
Chandler, Raymond, 556; California fiction, 554
Chapman, George, **264–5**; and Milton, 293; and translation, 273(2); *Bussy d'Ambois*, 265; *Caesar and Pompey*, 264–5; *Odyssey*, 273; *The Widow's Tears*, 265
Chappell, Fred, 564
character: in literature, 31–2
character types: Don Juan type, in Walcott, 684; elderly, in pastoral, 196; rake, 302; *see also* stereotypes
Charles d'Orleans: and courtly love lyric, 148
Charleton, Walter, 98; *Physiologia*, 315
charms: metrical, OE, 128
Charters, Ann, 622
Chase, Colin, 124
Chattaway, Thurland: 'Red Wing', 574
Chatterton, Thomas, 328; and Blake, 346
Chaucer, Geoffrey, 5, 136, **161–85**, 189; and Augustine, 180; and Barth, 173; and *Beowulf*, 165; and the Bible, 137; and Boccaccio, 164, 181–3; and Boethius, 182; and Brasdefer, 183; and Cicero, 180; and Dante, 163, 164, 166, 172; and Faulkner, 178; and

Fowles, 507; and Geoffrey of Vinsauf, 166; and Gower, 145, 176; and Henryson, 147; and Hoccleve, 162; and Lydgate, 145–6, 166–7; and Macrobius, 165; and Mann, 183; and Ovid, 176–7; and Petrarch, 182; and Shakespeare, 167–8, 183, 220, 230, 238; and Spenser, 177, 195, 197; and Usk, 166; and Virgil, 178; and Wordsworth, 179–80; and courtly love lyric, 148; and direct speech, 176; and dreams, 165; and interpretation, 163; and medieval grammars, 68; and originality, 163–4; characterization, 163–4; Christianity, 166; conversion, 184; criticism, fashions in, 169; French influence on, 8; irony, 164; language, 109–10, 168–9; lyrics, 148; metre, 168; narrative, 177; narrators, 162–3; pathos, 165; rhyme in, 169; syntax, 86; technical writing, 185; texts, 169–70; women in, 138; dream poems, 162; fabliaux, 174; poems, 161; verse epistles, 184; *An ABC*, 165; *Anelida and Arcite*, 163; *Astrolabe*, 185; *Boece*, 184–5; *The Book of the Duchess*, 162, 164, 183(3), 228; *The Canterbury Tales*, 109–10, 162, 167, 169, **169–80**, 197, The Canon's Yeoman's Tale, 163, 170(2), 171, 172, 179, The Clerk's Tale, 164, 170, 171, 177(3), The Franklin's Tale, 177, 177–8, 178, 230, The Friar's Tale, 164, 176(3), Gamelyn, 170(2), General Prologue, 162, 172, 174, The Knight's Tale, 146, 165, 166–7, 168(2), 171, 174, The Man of Law's Tale, 164, 165, 170, 171, 175(4), The Manciple's Tale, 164, 171, 179, 179–80, The Merchant's Tale, 165, 167, 168, 176–7, The Miller's Tale, 109–10, 164, 165, 171, 173, 174, The Monk's Tale, 165, 170, The Nun's Priest's Tale, 165, 166, 178–9, The Pardoner's Tale, 151, 162, 163, 167, 172, 178, The Parson's Tale, 161, 171, 172, 180(2), The Physician's Tale, 165, The Prioress's Tale, 165, 178, The Reeve's Tale, 173, 174–5, Retraction, 171, 180, The Second Nun's Tale, 170, 171(2), The Shipman's Tale, 178, The Squire's Tale, 162, 170, 177, 197, The Summoner's Tale, 164, 172–3, 174, The Tale of Melibee, 161, 165, 170, 172, 178, The Tale of Sir Thopas, 22, 165, 168, 178(2), 197, The Wife of Bath's Tale, 145, 163, 167(2), 168, 172, 175, 175–6, 176(5), 220; 'Envoy to Bukton', 139, 184; *The House of Fame*, 68, 161, 164, 166, 183(4); *The Legend of Good Women*, 161, 163, 164, 165(2), 183–4; 'Lenvoy a Scogan', 184; *The Parliament of Fowls*, 137, 161, 163, 165; *Roman de la Rose* translation, 139, 165; *Troilus and Criseyde*, 8, 145, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169(2), **180–3**; *Truth*, 184; 'Wordes Unto Adam', 184

Chaudhuri, Nirad C.: and Hal Porter, 689; *Autobiography of an Unknown Indian*, 689

Cheever, John, 552, **627–8**; *The Wapshot Chronicle*, 628

Chekhov, Anton: and Tagore, 723; short stories, 723

Cheron, Louis, 295

Chesney, Marion, 461

Chesnutt, Charles, **543**, 554; 'Julius Tales', 543

Chester cycle, **158–9**

Chesterfield: probate inventories, 13

Chesterfield, Philip Dormer Stanhope, fourth earl of: letters, 333

Chesterton, G.K., **469–70**; and Greene, 497; and Pound, 586; *Magic*, 469; *The Man Who Was Thursday*, 469; *Orthodoxy*, 469; 'The Queer Feet', 469; *A Short History of England*, 469

Chettle, Henry: and Sidney, 191–2; fiction, 191

La Cheualer du Charyot, 152

chiasmus, 220

Chicano English, 70

Chicano literature, 549–50

Chikamatsu Monzaemon: and Dryden, 309; *The Battles of Coxinga*, 309

Childers, Erskine, 3

childhood, 552; in autobiography, 457–8; Caribbean novels of, 676; and Narayan, 722

children: education in Victorian period, 440; and language, 92–3

children's literature, 3–4, 406; American, 4; Chicano, 550; hymnals, Victorian period, 368; and narrative theory, 32; prizebooks, Victorian, 368; school story, 456

Chinese influence on Pound, 584, 586

Chinese theatre: Australian, 691

Chinweizu, 647(2), 649, 654
chivalric literature, 153; Renaissance romances, 245
chivalric love: in Pound, 587
chivalry: and Shakespeare, 239
Chodorow, Nancy, 474
Chomsky, Noam, 61, 82, 91
Chopin, Kate: short stories, 538
Chorley, Henry Fothergill, 421
Chothia, Jean, 643
Chrétien de Troyes: and Tolkien, 459
Christ (OE), 117
Christ I, 125, 125–6
Christesen, Clem, 692
Christianity: Victorian, 417–18; and apocalypse, 51–2; and hermeneutics, 43; and manliness, 417–18; and Auden, 518, 519; and Chaucer, 166; and C.S. Lewis, 493(4); and Malamud, 625
Christie, Agatha, 3, 89, **491–2**
Christopher, Georgia B., 286
Chronicles of England, 154
Chulkov, Mikhail, 3
Church: and drama, Caribbean, 684
Church, Tony, 215
Churchill, Caryl, 525, **528**, 638; *Cloud Nine*, 528; *Objections to Sex and Violence*, 525
Churchill, Winston: periodical articles, 434
Cibber, Colley: women in comedies, 303
Cicero: and Chaucer, 180; and Jonson, 258; and More, 188; *De Inventione*, 180; *Paradoxa Stoicorum*, 188; *Somnium Scipionis*, 165
cinema *see* film
the city: city comedy, 55, 249, 253; city poetry, Scottish, 370; city theatre, South African 669; novels about, 452; and poetry, 560; in Renaissance drama, 255; and Woolf, 474, *see also* urban writing
Cixous, Hélène, 49
Clare, John, **356**, 367
Clarendon, Edward Hyde, earl of, 310
Clark, J.P., 652; *The Masquerade*, 652; *Ozidi*, 652; *Song of a Goat*, 652
Clark, William: exploration narrative, 707
Clarke, Austin, 674; *The Bigger Light*, 674; *The Meeting Point*, 674; *Storm of Fortune*, 674
Clarke, George Elliott, **717**; 'The Emissaries', 717
Clarke, Marcus: *His Natural Life*, 696, 697
class, 47; and feminist theory, 47; in African literature, 648(2), 650; in Angolan literature, 662; in Forster, 472; in D.H. Lawrence, 486; in 19th C hymnals, 368; in South African theatre, 668; in Soyinka, 654; in E. Taylor, 501–2; in Victorian novel, 393, 394; in Victorian periodicals, 434; *see also* working class
classical literature: and Dryden, 307; and Jonson, 258; and Kyd, 262; and Milton, 296; and More, 188; Roman satire, 273; romances, Greek and ME, 144
classical mythology: and Blackwell, 322
classicism, 5; and popular culture, 51; *see also* Hellenism
Claude, Mary: and Arnold, 368–9
Clayton, Rev. John: and Defoe, 339
Cleanness, 142(2)
Cleaver, Eldridge: *Soul on Ice*, 554
Cleland, John, 3, 67; *Fanny Hill or Memoirs of a Woman of Pleasure*, **341**
Clemoes, Peter, 116, 135
Cleopatra: as female stereotype, 254
clergymen: 19th C, and Austen, 359–60
Cleveland, John, 280
Clifford, Anne, 270
Clifford, Hugh: and Conrad, 467; letters, 467
Clift family correspondence, 87
closing *see* endings
Clough, Arthur Hugh, 369, **370**; *Amours de Voyage*, 366; *Dipsychus*, 370(2)
clowns *see* fools
Cobb, Richard, 353
Cobbett, William: *Parliamentary Debates*, 14
Coburn, Alvin Langdon: and Pound, 585
code: and literature, 34
Coetzee, John, **667**; *Dusklands*, 650; *Waiting for the Barbarians*, 667
Cogswell, Fred, 717
Cohen, Leonard: and history, 711
Colaianne, A.J., 137
Coleman, William E., 165
Colenso, Fanny: and Ruskin, 429
Coleridge, Kathleen, 288
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 7(2), 345, **349–51**, **364**, 418, 426–7; and Beddoes, 356; and Emerson, 540; and Hazlitt, 365; and Peacock, 356, 362;

and Pound, 584; and Shakespeare, 224; and fragmentary form, 351; and journalism, 364; and love, 364; and religion, 417; language, 110; manuscripts, 350; nature poetry, 351; newly discovered poem, 364; prose, 364; vocabulary, 98; *Aids to Reflection*, 540; *Biographia Literaria*, 350, 351, 364(2); *Christabel*, 350, 351; 'Dejection', 350(2); 'The Eolian Harp', 351; 'Kubla Khan', 110, 350(2); *Lyrical Ballads*, 344; *Notebooks*, 364; *The Rime of the Ancient Mariner*, 8, 351
Coleridge, Sara, 350
Colet, John, 189
Colles, W. Morris, 15; and Authors' Syndicate, 433
Collier, John Payne: and *The British Lady's Magazine*, 365
Collier, Mary: and Duck, 320, 323; *The Woman's Labour*, 320, 323
Collins, Merle: *Because the Dawn Breaks*, 682
Collins, Wilkie, **397**; and G. Eliot, 410; *Man and Wife*, 397; *The Moonstone*, 397; *The Woman in White*, 410
Collinson, James, 428
Collis, Maurice, 491; and Peake, 500
colonial realism, 675
colonialism, 650; and Australian women writers, 690; and Conrad, 464; and Desani, 721; and Kipling, 467; and Lessing, 505; and literature, racist differences, 650; neocolonialism in African literature, 649–50; and politics, in Walcott, 684; *see also* imperialism
colour symbolism: in Pynchon, 626–7
Combe, George, 417
comedy: city, 55, 249, 253; New Comedy and Shakespeare, 226; of manners, 523; women in, 303, 530; in Beckett, 626; in Nabokov, 626; in Peacock, 362; in Renaissance drama, 253; Restoration, 302; in Robbe-Grillet, 626; *see also* humour
Comenius, John Amos, 68
comic fiction, 364
comic narratives: poetics of, 35
comic press: Victorian poets in, 367
Common Ground: *The Fence*, 525
communitarian societies: 19th American, and utopia, 189
competition: literary, in 18th C, 320
compositors, 13, 18; Shakespeare, 206, 207
Compton-Burnett, Ivy: manuscripts, 460
computers: and dictionary-making, 99; as mimics, 39; and OE, 94; in publishing studies, 14
Comte, Auguste: and Harrison, 434; and Wilde, 431
Conacher, J.B., 421
Conde, Maryse, **656**
Condell, Henry, 248
Condition-of-England, 392–3, 397(2)
Confederation poets, 714
confidence man, 538
Confucius: and Pound, 585
Congreve, William, **312–13**; *Love for Love*, 304, 313; *The Way of the World*, 304, 313
Connolly, Cyril, 494; and Orwell, 489; 'Year Nine', 488
Conrad, Joseph, 6, 461, 462, **462–7**, 632; and Dickens, 400; and Fitzgerald, 599; and Ford, 468; and A. Richards, 509; and P. White, 698; and madness, 650; and racism, 450; and sentimentality, 400, 464; letters, 467; Malay novels, 450; narrative, 465; short stories, 455; *Almayer's Folly*, 465; *Heart of Darkness*, 449, 460, 462, 463, 464, 465(6), 694; *Lord Jim*, 462–3, 463(2), 465, 465–6, 466; *Mankind in the Making*, 467; *The Nigger of the 'Narcissus'*, 462, 465, 466(2); *Nostromo*, 463, 467; 'The Planter of Malata', 466–7; *The Rescue*, 464; *Romance*, 468; *The Secret Agent*, 463(2), 464, 464–5, 465(4); 'The Secret Sharer', 463(2); 'A Smile of Fortune', 467; 'Typhoon', 463; *Under Western Eyes*, 463, 466(2); *Victory*, 463, 464, 466(3); 'Youth', 463, 467
Consolatio, medieval: and Milton, 293–4
Constance, Zeno Obi, 683
convict: in Australian literature, 686, 695–6
Cooke sisters: (16th C), 186
Coolidge, Clark, 553
Cooper, Anthony Ashley *see* Shaftesbury, earl of
Cooper, James Fenimore, **540**; and Purdy, 628; *The Spy*, 540
Coover, Robert: *The Public Burning*, 555
Cope, Jack, 664
copyright, 16–17, 17

Corballis, R.P., 256
Corneille, Pierre: and Seneca, 250; *Médée*, 250
Cornish *Ordinalia*: ME, 157
Corns, Thomas N., 298
Cornwall: place names, 102; surnames, 104
Corpus Christi cycles, 157
Corpus Glossary: dialect, 57
correspondence, 40; *see also* epistolary fiction
Corris, Peter, 687
Coser, Lewis A., 394
Cosin, John, Bishop of Durham: letters, 317
costumes: in Chester cycle, 158
Cottle; Joseph: and Wordsworth, 348
Cottom, John, 210
Cotton, Charles, 301
Cotton, Sir Robert Bruce: library, 16
Coulter, John, **718**; diaries, 718; *Riel*, 718(2)
country-house ethos, 300
court: and pageantry in Renaissance drama, 256
courtesy theory: Elizabethan, 199
courtly fiction: Elizabethan, 191
courtly love: in Chaucer, 172; ME, 148, 154
Covenanters: and the press, 15
Coventry: ME drama in, 156
Cowley, Abraham: and Crashaw, 280
Cowley, Malcolm, **634**; *Exile's Return*, 634
Cowper, William, **328**; letters, 328, 333; Olney Hymns, 328; 'On the Death of Mrs Throckmorton's Bulfinch', 328
Cozzens, James Gould, **619**
Crabbe, George, 345
Craik, Dinah Mulock, 394
Crane, Hart, 553, 559, 560, **568**, 631; poetry, 632; *The Bridge*, 568
Crane, Ralph, 204
Crane, Stephen, **545**, 612; and Conrad, 464; 'Dan Emmonds', 545; 'The Monster', 545
Crashaw, Richard, **279–80**; Latin verse, 280; 'Bulla', 280; 'To the Name above Every Name', 279–80; 'The Weeper', 279
Craven H.T., 443–4; *Alonzo*, 443–4
Cravens, Margaret: and Pound, 586
Crawford, Isabella Valancy, **714**
Crawford, S.J., 135
creativity: and psychoanalysis, 44
Creeley, Robert, 559, 564, 567, **568–9**, 592; and Olson, 577; letters, 577; unfinished novel, 577; 'Notes on the Theatre', 577; *Pieces*, 568; *Presences*, 569; 'A Sort of Song', 577; *Words*, 568
Creole, 672; and sociolinguistics, 674; creolistics, **69–74**; creolization, 676, 677; Caribbean, 676; English, 60, 72–3, 100; St Lucian, 72; Trinidad, 674
crime writers, 3; *see also* detective fiction
criticism: metaphors of, 176
Croker, John Wilson, 386
Cromwell, Oliver, 299; and Carlyle, 420
Cronin, A.J., **487**
Cronin, Jeremy, 668
the cross: in Middle Ages, 117–18
Cross, J.E., 57, 120, 131, 139
cross-dressing, 155, 269
Cruikshank, George, 437
Cuceb (Maya), 566
Culler, Jonathan, 352
Culmann, Leonhard: and Shakespeare, 224; *Sententiae Pueriles*, 224
Cumberland, Richard: plays, 330
cummings, e.e., 551, 560, 561, **569**, **599**; language, 110; *The Enormous Room*, 569, 599; 'A Man Who Had Fallen Among Thieves', 569
Cummins, Maria: and Joyce, 478(2); *The Lamplighter*, 478
Cunard, Nancy, 457
Cunningham, J.V., 559
cup: significance in OE, 120
Cursor Mundi, 142, 149
Curtis, D.S.: and Browning, 373
Cusanus, 195
Cushman, Keith, 482
Cuthbert, Saint, 133
cybernetic fiction: 498, *see also* science fiction
Cynewulf, 120, 126; canon, 117–18; *Christ II*, 132; *Fates of the Apostles*, 115
Dabydeen, Cyril, 717; and Ondaatje, 682
Dadaists, 631
Dadie, Bernard, 649
D'Aguiar, Fred, 681–2, 682; *Mama Dot*, 681–2
Dahlberg, Edward, 551, 632
Dale, David, 687
Dalgarno, George, 68
Dallas, E.S., **367–8**; *The Gay Science*, 367, 367–8; *Poetics*, 367
Daly, Mary: and Marlatt, 716
Damon, Foster, 634

Daniel, George, 281
Daniel, Samuel: and Shakespeare, 209; self-representation, 192; *Musophilus*, 271
Daniell, David, 523
Danielson, Dennis R., 293
Danish American theatre, 639
Dante Alighieri, 31; and Beckett, 499; and Chaucer, 166, 172; and T.S. Eliot, 517; and Hopkins, 389; and Kipling, 467; and Klein, 710; and Pound, 586; and Tennyson, 389; and D.M. Thomas, 510; and dramatic monologue, 376; *The Divine Comedy*, 163, 164, 196, 376, 517; *Inferno*, 467; *La vita nuova*, 344
Danto, Arthur C., 29
Dare, Daphne, 215
Dargan, Olive Tilford (Fielding Burke), **601**; *Call Home the Heart*, 601
Dario, Rubén, 594
Darwin, Charles, 367, 415, 416–17, **421**, 440, 565; and G. Eliot, 415; and Pre-Raphaelites, 438; letters, 421; *The Descent of Man*, 421; *Expression of Emotion in Man and Animals*, 421; *Journal of Researches*, 421; *The Origin of Species*, 376
Dassier, Jean, 295–6
Daudet, Alphonse: and Leacock, 710
Davenant, Sir William, 280–1, 301; and Restoration *Tempest*, 308
Davenport, Elizabeth, 302
Davidson, Donald, 38; and W.A. Percy, 579; letters, 579
Davie, Donald, 411
Davies, Sir John, 193, 201; *Orchestra*, 200
Davies, Robertson, 708, **711–12**, **718**; Deptford Trilogy, 711; *World of Wonders*, 711
Davies, W.H., 458
Davis, Jack, 695
Davison, Peter, 224
Davy, Humphry: and Beddoes, 356
Dawe, Bruce, **702**
Dawe, Rufus, 697
Dawley Farm: authorship, 332
Dawson, Fielding, **621–2**; *Tiger Lilies*, 621–2
Dayley, Grace, 525; *Rose's Story*, 525
deaf: readers, and phonology, 74; teaching of language to, 69
death, 40; and autobiography, 458; and poetry, 564–5; and Brautigan, 627; and Derrida, 40; and Donne, 276; and Herrick, 280; and Yeats, 515
DeCarava, Roy, 623
deconstruction, 23, 24, **35–41**; and 18th C studies, 320; and feminist theory, 49; and hermeneutics, 42–3; and Marxism, 24; and translation, 36; definition, 36; of Coleridge, 350; of Herbert, 278; of Johnson, 335; of Shakespeare, 218, 240; of Wordsworth, 347
Defoe, Daniel, 319, **324–5**, 333, 337(2), **338–9**; and Bacon, 338; and Bunyan, 314; and Conrad, 465; and Haywood, 338; library, 17; marginalia, 338; novels, 338–9; pamphlets, 333; poetry, 324–5; *Captain Singleton*, 465; *The Complete English Tradesman*, 319; *Journal of the Plague Year*, 319, 339; *Moll Flanders*, 338, 339; *Resignaĉon*, 324; *Robinson Crusoe*, 338; *Roxana*, 338, 338–9, 339; *Tour through the Whole Island of Great Britain*, 319
deism, 316
Dekker, Thomas, 245, **263–4**; and *Sir Thomas More*, 264; and *The Wife of Edmonton*, 264; women in, 254; *The Shoemaker's Holiday*, 264(2); (and John Webster), *Northward Ho*, 253; (and Thomas Middleton), *The Roaring Girl*, 255, 262
Delane, John Thaddeus, 435(2)
Deleuze, Gilles, 22, 49, 477
Delillo, Don, 555
délire, 22
Dell, Floyd, **600**; bibliography, 600; *Moon-Calf*, 600
Deloney, Thomas: and Sidney, 191–2; fiction, 191(2)
Dembo, L.S., 578
Denham, Sir John: 'Cooper's Hill', 281
Denison, David, 91
Dennis, John, 215, 333; and Addison, 333
Deor, 119
Depression: and Steinbeck, 609
De Quincey, Thomas, **364–5**; and autobiography, 365; irony, 365; theory of language, 365
Dering, Sir Edward, 298–9
Derrick, Samuel, 331
Derrida, Jacques, 21, 22, 38, 43, 49, 345, 472, 475, 505, 567, 667; and Althusser, 54; and Bakhtin, 53; and

Conrad, 465; and Donaldson, 38; and Foucault, 51; and Freud, 35–6; and Heidegger, 42; and Marx, 24; and Wittgenstein, 39; and *differance*, 35–6, 55; and feminism, 48–9; and silence, 39; and translation, 37; grammatology, 375; on photography, 41; on postcards, 42–3; *La Carte Postale*, 35, 40; *Glas*, 35, 567; *Taking Chances*, 39; *La Vérité en Peinture*, 35
Desai, Anita, **721**; *Bye-Bye Blackbird*, 721
Desani, G.V., 719; *All About H. Hatterr*, 721(3)
Descartes, René, 38, 67; and 17th C women, 316; and Greene, 496
Descombes, Vincent, 467–8
desire: in Austen, 360; in literature, 44
Þe Desputison Bitwen þe Bodi and þe Soule, 151
detective fiction, 554, 556; and Hammett, 617; *see also* crime writers, private eye fiction
Devanny, Jean, 693
Deverell, Rex, **718**; *Beyond Batoche*, 718
Deverell, Walter Howell, 439
Devlin, D.D., 364
Dewdney, Christopher, **716–17**; *Predators of the Adoration*, 716–17
De Witt, Jan, 244
dialectology, **69–74**
dialects: in 19th C England, 370; and accents, 70; West Yorkshire 69–70; *see also* accents, pronunciation
dialogue, 54, 90, 189; fictional, 109
diaries: women's 17th C, 270
diary: genre, 477
Dicey, A.V., 439
Dick, Philip D., **630**
Dickens, Charles, 391, 394, 396, **398–403**, 418, 437, 631; and Chesterton, 469, 470; and Collins, 397; and Conrad, 464; and Royal Literary Fund, 433; and Shaw, 533; and Twain, 544; and visual arts, 420; feeling in novels, 396; idiolects in, 107; letters, 399; *Barnaby Rudge*, 400; *Bleak House*, 395, 398, 402(4); *David Copperfield*, 395, 397, 401(4), 401–2, 402(3); *Dombey and Son*, 398, 401(3); *Great Expectations*, 395, 398, 403(4); *Hard Times*, 395, 398, 402(2), 406; *Little Dorrit*, 401; *Martin Chuzzlewit*, 400–1; *The Mystery of Edwin Drood*, 395, 397, 403(2); *Nicholas Nickleby*, 400; *Oliver Twist*, 395; *Our Mutual Friend*, 395, 398, 403(4); *Pickwick Papers*, 398, 400; *Sketches by 'Boz'*, 400; *A Tale of Two Cities*, 402, 470; *The Uncommercial Traveller*, 403
Dickey, James, 462, **569–70**, 589; *Deliverance*, 570; 'The Energized Man', 570; *The Eye-Beaters, Blood, Victory, Madness, Buckhead and Mercy*, 569; *Head-Deep in Strange Sounds*, 569; 'The Imagination as Glory', 570; *The Strength of Fields*, 569; *The Zodiac*, 569
Dickinson, Emily, 537, 559; and Riding, 519
Dickinson, Goldsworthy Lowes, 471
dictionaries, 5, 100; and computers, 99–100; linguistics and phonetics, 61; metathesis in, 79; *see also* lexicography
Dictionary of National Biography, 418
Didion, Joan, 556, 624, **629**; *Democracy*, 632; *Play It As It Lays*, 629; *The White Album*, 629
Dietz, Klaus, 76
differance, 35, 55
difference *see* racial difference: sexual difference
Digby, Kenelm, 270
Dik, Simon C., 83
Dilthey, Wilhelm, 41, 574
Dinesen, Isak, **663**; letters, 663; *Out of Africa*, 663
discourse: OE, 118
A Discourse on Hereditary Right, 331
discourse linguistics, 106
discourse theory, 55, 392
disputed authorship *see* attribution studies
Disraeli, Benjamin, 363, **397**, 437; on Manchester, 441; *Sybil*, 317, 393; *Voyage of Captain Popanilla*, 397
Distributists: and Chesterton, 469
divorce: Victorian, 440–1
Dobbie, E.V.K., 128
Dobson, Rosemary, 693, **699**; *The Three Fates*, 699(3)
Docker, John, 701–2; *In a Critical Condition*, 685
Doctorow, E.L., **627**; *The Book of Daniel*, 627; 'False Documents', 627; *Lives of the Poets*, 627; *Ragtime*, 627; *Welcome to Hard Times*, 627
Dr Seuss, 3
documentary: interactive, Canadian, 719;

and the long poem, 713
Dodd, William: *Christian Magazine*, 15
Dodds, E.R.: and Yeats, 515; *Select Passages Illustrating Neo-platonism*, 515
Dodsley, Robert, 328; and Anstey, 333
Dodwell, C.R., 135
Domesday Book, 114; personal names, 104
Don Juan character: in Walcott, 684
Donatus, Aelius: and Evanthius, *De tragoedia et comoedia*, 230
Donne, John, 56, **199–200**, **276–7**, **283–4**; and Empson, 519; and Herbert, 277; endings, 276; epigrams, 277; love poetry, 276; manuscripts, 277; poetry, 273, 275–6, 276–7; prose, 283–4; religious poems, 277; sermons, 283; *Anniversaries*, 260, 270; 'The Baite', 276; *Biathanatos*, 276; 'The Canonisation', 276; *Devotions*, 283(2); 'The Ecstasy', 276; Elegy VII, 199, 276–7; Fourth Satyre, 277; 'The Good Morrow', 276; 'Goodfriday 1613', 277; 'Hymne to God my God, in my Sicknesse', 277; 'I am a little world', 277; 'La Corona', 277; 'Love's Growth', 276; 'Love's Infiniteness', 276; *Satyre IV*, 200; 'Upon the Translation of the Psalms', 277; 'Valediction of my Name, in the Window', 276
Donnelly, Ignatius: *Caesar's Column*, 537
Donzelot, Jacques, 51
Doolittle, Hilda *see* H.D.
Dos Passos, John, **608**; and New York, 553; letters, 608; *Manhattan Transfer*, 556; *USA*, 608
Dostoevsky, Fyodor Mikhailovich: and Conrad, 466; and D.H. Lawrence, 485; *Crime and Punishment*, 466
doubles: in Dickens, 400
doubling, 56, 247
Douglas, Gavin, 136, 147; and Virgil, 190
Douglas, Keith, 490, 519, 520; *Alamein to Zem Zem*, 490
Douglas, Mary, 35, 398
Douglas, Norman, 458
Downes, John, 302; *Roscius Anglicanus*, 302
Downey, Roger, 635
Dowson, Ernest, 366–7
Doyle, A.I., 149–50
Doyle, Arthur Conan, 3, **414**; Sherlock Holmes stories, 414
Drabble, Margaret, **511**; bibliography, 511; *The Ice Age*, 511; *Jerusalem the Golden*, 511; *The Middle Ground*, 511; *The Realms of Gold*, 447
dragons, 155
Drake, Sir Francis, 192–3
drama, 106; ME, 137, **155–60**; Renaissance, **241–68**, 450; 16th C, **189–91**; 17th C, **301–4**, **310–13**; 18th C, **329–31**; Victorian period, **442–5**; 20th C, **522–34**, 525; and the Bible, 137; and the media, 524; and Wilder, 631; blacks in Renaissance, 450; dialogue in, ME, 155; honour in, 7; language of, 110; proverbial language in, 244; African, 648–9, 652, 653, 654–5; Afro-American 550; American, 619, **635–45**; Australian, 689, 691(2); Canadian, **717–19**; Caribbean, **682–4**; Jewish, 451; Ulster, 451; Yiddish Australian, 691; *see also* actors and acting, performances, theatre
dramatic monologue, 374; and lyric, 375–6; *see also* monologue
dramatic theory: Left-Wing American, 637–8
Drayton, Michael, 194–5, 246; and Shakespeare, 209; *England's Heroical Epistles*, 194
The Dream of the Rood, 117–18, 125
dreams: in Rhys, 679
Dreiser, Theodore, 396, 556, **595–6**, 600, 612; and New York, 553; periodical articles, 595; *An American Tragedy*, 634; 'Curious Shifts of the Poor', 595; *A Gallery of Women*, 595; *The 'Genius'*, 596; *Sister Carrie*, 595(2), 596; 'This Madness', 595; *Twelve Men*, 595
Drewe, Robert, 690
Droeshout, Martin, 211
Druids: and Sterry, 310
Drummond of Hawthornden, William: and Milton, 274; 'Hymne of the Ascension', 274
Drury, Dru: *Illustrations of natural history*, 14
Dryden, John, 196, 301, **305–9**, 311, 319; and Addison, 309; and Lee, 308; and Spenser, 309; and Cambridge, 305; and fortune, 307; and Japanese culture, 309; and Restoration *Tempest*, 308–9; and translation, 272,

273; as political poet, 306, 307; attributed works, 306; classical sources, 309; horoscope, 306; Latin translations, 305, 308; masques, 308; plays, 308–9; poetry, 306–8; politics, 308; satire, 309; translations, 305, 308; *Absalom and Achitophel*, 307; *Aeneis*, 307; *Albion and Albanius*, 308; *All for Love*, 302, 304; *Aureng-Zebe*, 309; 'Behold yon' Mountains hoary height', 308; *Britannia Rediviva*, 307; *The Conquest of Granada*, 308, 309; *Discourse concerning Satire*, 309; *An Evening's Love*, 308; *Fables Ancient and Modern*, 307(3); *The Hind and the Panther*, 307(2); *The Indian Emperour*, 308; *Mac Flecknoe*, 13, 306; *The Medall*, 307; *Miscellany Poems*, 13; 'Ode to Anne Killigrew', 306; *Religio Laici*, 307; *Secret Love*, 308; *Sylvae*, 305, 307; *Tyrannick Love*, 308; (and Nathaniel Lee), *The Duke of Guise*, 308. *Oedipus*, 308
DuBois, Claude, 672
Duck, Stephen, 320; and Collier, 323; *The Thresher's Labour*, 320, 323
Dudek, Louis, 713
Dudley *see* North, Lord
Dufferin and Ava, Hariot Georgina, Marchioness of, 718
Du Guernier, Louis, 323
Duke's Company, 301
Dummett, Michael, 38
Dunbar, William, 136, 147, 189; irony, 148
'Duncan Campbell' pamphlets, 338
Duncan, Robert, **570–1**; 'After a Long Illness', 571; *Ground Work*, 571; *H.D. Book*, 570–1
Duncan, Sara Jeannette, 703, 709–10; *Cousin Cinderella*, 709–10
Dunn, Nell, 638
Dunning, T.P., 143
Duns Scotus, John: and Milton, 292
Dunstan, 115
Duras, Marguerite, 528
D'Urfey, Thomas, 309, 312; *Butler's Ghost*, 309; *Cinthia and Endimion*, 311–12; *Don Quixote*, 312; *Massaniello*, 312
Durrell, Gerald, 457
Durrell, Lawrence, 449–50, 457, **501**; *The Alexandria Quartet*, 501
Dutch linguistics: 18th C, 67
Dyer, Sir Edward, 201
Dyson, E.G.: short fiction, 688
E.K., 196
Eagleton, Terry, 37(2), 54, 325, 340–1, 352, 387, 398, 648
East African literature, 646, **659–63**
Eastlake, William, 621
Eastward Ho, 253
Eberhart, Richard, **571**; 'For a Lamb', 571
Eco, Umberto: and Wilde, 431; *The Name of the Rose*, 34
economics: and Pound, 584
écriture, 30
Edee, Allen: and M. Mitchell, 603
Edgell, Zee, 676; *Beka Lamb*, 676
Edgeworth family: and Beddoes, 356
Edgeworth, Maria, **357–8**; *Castle Rackrent*, 357
Edinburgh: Kelvinside accent, 70; University Library, 17
editing: editorial method, 10; OE verse, 119; Victorian period, 436–7
Edmonton: Catalyst Theatre, 719
Edmund Ironside, 205–6
Edmund, Saint, 133
education: Scotland, 18th C, 322; and Shakespeare, 218; Victorian period, 419, 425, 440; *see also* pedagogy, teaching
Edward III, 241, 242
Ehrenpreis, Irvin, 337
Ehwald, Rudolf, 115
Eigner, Larry, 553
Einhard: and biography, 138
Einstein, Alfred: and T.S. Eliot, 517; and Flann O'Brien, 501
Eisenstein, Sergei: and Milton, 291; *Battleship Potemkin*, 291
Ekwall, Eilert, 102
Ekwensi, Cyprian, 651, **655–6**; short stories, 656
elegy: Renaissance, 201, 274, 281, 290–1
Elene, 117, 118, 125
Eliade, Mircea, 611
Eliot, George, 5, 45, 392, 394(2), 395, 396, **406–10**, 428; and Darwin, 415; and H. James, 546; and D.H. Lawrence, 480; characterization, 407; feeling in novels, 396; notebooks, 408; *Adam Bede*, 395, 408; 'Brother Jacob', 409(2); *Daniel Deronda*, 45, 407, 408, 410; *Felix Holt the Radical*,

393, 409(2); *Middlemarch*, 409, 409–10, 410(4), 491; *The Mill on the Floss*, 8, 394, 408(4), 464, 480; *Romola*, 409(2); *Scenes of Clerical Life*, 408; *Silas Marner*, 408
Eliot, T.S., 6, 196, 512, **515–17**, **528**, 529, 549, 560, 561, 562, 564, **571–4**; and Faulkner, 607; and Forster, 472; and C. Gordon, 615; and Kipling, 383, 467; and Ngugi, 661; and Nietzsche, 641; and Pater, 427; and Sisson, 522; and Thomson, 370; and hermeneutics, 43; and language, 706; imagery, 516; language, 516, 517; lectures, 515, 516; musical form in, 515–16; photographs, 516; plays, 528, 641; poetry, 571–4; sources, 516; Sweeney motif, 573; Victorian influences, 572–3; *Ash Wednesday*, 516(2), 517; *The Cocktail Party*, 229–30; 'The Death of the Duchess', 516, 574; *The Family Reunion*, 524, 572; *Four Quartets*, 516, 517(2), 573; 'Gerontion', 516(2), 574; 'The Journey of the Magi', 661; 'The Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock', 516; 'Mr. Eliot's Sunday Morning Service', 573; *Murder in the Cathedral*, 528, 641; *Sweeney Agonistes*, 516, 573; 'Sweeney Among the Nightingales', 573; 'Sweeney Erect', 573; 'Tradition and the Individual Talent', 516, 574; *The Waste Land*, 31, 43, 370, 512, 516(2), 516–17, 573, 574(2)
Eliot, Valerie, 516
elite: 17th C, 316–17
Elizabeth I, Queen of England, 230; cult of, 199; private prayers, 193
Elkin, Stanley, **624**
Elledge, James, 570
Ellegård, Alvar, 58, 86
Elliott, Charlotte: *Invalid's Hymn Book*, 368
Elliott, R.V.W., 141
ellipsis: theory of, 62
Ellis, A.E.: *The Rack*, 7
Ellis, Edwin, 513–14
Ellis, Steve, 376
Ellison, Ralph, 554, **623**; *Invisible Man*, 623
elocution, 65
Elphinston, James, 64–5
Elphinstone, John: and *Maldon*, 128
Elsom, John, 524
Elwell-Sutton, Ralph: short stories, 455
Elyot, Sir Thomas, 189; *Dictionary*, 63
emblems *see* iconography
Emecheta, Buchi, 651(2), **656**; *The Rape of Shavi*, 651
Emerson, Ralph Waldo, 349, 537(2), **540**, 560; and Hawthorne, 542; and Schreiner, 663; and Twain, 544; language, 540; 'Concord Hymn', 544; *Nature*, 552
emigration: from Caribbean, 674; Victorian, 438
emigré fiction, 626
Empedokles, 345
empire *see* imperialism
Empson, William, 38, 236, 294, 454, **519**; and de Man, 38
endings: Conrad, 463; Donne, 276; Pynchon, 626; revenge play, 252; Rhys, 680; Shakespeare, 226–7, 238–9, 252
Engels, Friedrich: and Morris, 424; *The Origins of the Family*, 421
English language *see* language
English Revolution, 42, 300; language and, 68; *see also* revolution
enjambement, 28; in W.C. Williams, 594
entertainments, Victorian, 445; and Dickens, 399
entropy: in language, 61
Entwickslungroman, 405
environment: Victorian England, 442
ephemera, 15
Ephrem the Syrian, 117
Epicurus: and Dryden, 307
epigram, 201, 272
epiphany: and Browning, 375
epistolary fiction: African, 649; *see also* correspondence
Epstein, Daniel Mark, 564
Epstein, Jacob: and Pound, 585
Erasmus, Desiderius, 171, 189; and Beckett, 498; and More, 188; and Spenser, 197–8; and humanism, 271; letters, 188; translation by M. Roper, 186; *Christiani Matrimonii Institutio*, 197–8; *The Praise of Folly*, 498
Erikson, Erik, 507
Erman, John: and T. Williams, 645
eroticism: and Joyce, 477; Victorian, 385
Escoffery, Gloria, 681
Esperanto, 67
essay writing: techniques, 624
Essays and Reviews, 433
Etherege, Sir George, **312**; *The Man of Mode*, 304(2), 312

ethics, 35; and Foucault, 51
Eucharist: cult of, 139; and *Pearl*, 141
Euripides: and Soyinka, 653; *The Bacchae*, 653; and Milton, 293
Eustace, Saint, Life of, 135
Evans, Arise: *An Ecchoe*, 305
Evans, Hubert, **710–11**
Evans, Maurice, 215
Evans, Murray, 153
Evanthius: and Donatus, *De tragoedia et comoedia*, 230
Evelyn, John: *Life of Mrs Godolphin*, 314(2)
Everitt, Ephraim, 205
Everyman, 136, **159**; and Shakespeare, 237
evolution: 416–17, *see also* Darwin
Ewe literature, 656
Examen Poeticum, 305
exclamations, 90
Exeter Book, **125–8**
exile, 632; and C. Dabydeen, 674; and R. Wright, 622
existentialism: and D.H. Lawrence, 486; and Orwell, 488
Exodus, 124–5
exorcism, 238
experimental poetry, 556, 567
exploration narrative, 706–7, 707(3)
Expositio Vocabulorum, 63, 116
expressionist theatre: and B. Brooker, 718
fabliau, 151, 172, 174–5; and Chaucer, 179
Facey, Albert, **700**; *A Fortunate Life*, 690, 700
The Faerie Leveller, 281
The Fair Maid of Ribblesdale, 148–9
fairy tale, 511; and Auden, 519; and Ruskin, 406
Falk, Yehuda N., 92
Fall theme: in Caribbean literature, 676
family relationships: fatherhood in Greene, 497; parent-child, in Wharton, 597; Victorian, 409, 425
Fane, Mildmay, **280**
Fanon, Frantz, 464, 650, 666, 672; and Ngugi, 661
Fanshawe, Sir Richard: and Marvell, 282; and translation, 273
fantastic: in literature, 406
fantasy, 459; fiction, 4; in fictionalized biography, 397; literature, 557
Fante, John, **617–18**; *Ask the Dust*, 618; *1933 was a Bad Year*, 617–18; *The Road to Los Angeles*, 617; *Wait Until Spring, Bandini*, 617; *The Wine of Youth*, 618
Farah, Nuruddin, **662**; *Close Sesame*, 662
Farquhar, George: and feminine ideal, 319; and Shadwell, 311; *The Beaux Stratagem*, 304; *The Recruiting Officer*, 304
Farr, Florence: and Yeats, 514, 534
Farrell, J.G.: *Troubles*, 447
fascism: and Pound, 584
fashion, 33
The Fates of the Apostles, 119
Faulkner, William, 549, 552, **603–8**, 619, 631, 633; and Chaucer, 178; and O'Neill, 643; and Percy, 616; and Tennyson, 390; bibliography, 607; chronology, 607–8; Sartoris family, treatment of, 605; screenplays, 604, 605; short stories, 604; Snopes family, treatment of, 604; stories in novels, 604; *Absalom, Absalom!*, 606, 607(2); *As I Lay Dying*, 605(2), 606, 607; *A Fable*, 606; *Go Down, Moses*, 604, 605, 606, 607; *The Hamlet*, 178, 606; *Light in August*, 390, 606; *Lizards in Jamshyd's Courtyard*, 178; 'Pantaloon in Black', 605; *Pylon*, 606; *Sanctuary*, 605, 606, 607; *Sartoris/Flags in the Dust*, 605(5); *The Sound and the Fury*, 556, 601, 605, 606, 607; *The Unvanquished*, 604; 'Was', 607; *The Wild Palms*, 607
Fauset, Jessie Redmond, **602**; *Plum Bun*, 602
Fearing, Kenneth, 560
Federal Theatre Project, 638, 640
feeling: in 19th C novel, 396, 404; in Thackeray, 397
Félix, Rachel, 369
female body: and semiotics, 34
female character: in Book of Genesis, 34
female identity: in Rhys, 680
The Female Wits, 312
femininity: 18th C, 319; in Brooks, 623; in Jacobean tragedy, 254–5; and Johnson, 334
feminism: and African women writers, 651; and Australian literature, 686; and Conrad, 466; and Gordimer, 666; and Hawthorne, 542; and Third World, 673, 676; and Twain, 544; vocabulary of the women's movement, 98; and Wells, 468; *see also* gender, sexual difference, women

feminist criticism, 261; of African women writers, 650–1; of Australian fiction, 693; of Cather, 597; of Defoe, 338; of Fielding, 340; of Johnson, 334; of Morris, 384; of Rhys, 680; of Shakespeare, 213, 219; of Spenser, 197; of Victorian novel, 393–5; of Walcott, 683; of Woolf, 474
feminist theatre, 523, 635, **638**
feminist theory, **46–50**, 505; Canadian, 706; in dialogue, 54; and Fish, 24; French vs. American, 48–50; German, 50; and poet-critic, 23; and postmodernism, 19; psychoanalytic, 505; written by men, 25
feminist writing: 16th C, 186; Afro-American, 19th C, 48; Atwood, 711; Australian, 699–700; Nwapa, 656; Thackeray, 397
Fenichel, Otto, 507
Fenollosa, Ernest, 381
Fenton, Geoffrey, 191
Ferguson, Adam, 321–2; *History of Civil Society*, 322
Ferguson, J. De Lancey, 329
Ferry, Anne, 274
fetishism, 45; in H.H. Richardson, 698
Feuerbach, Ludwig: and G. Eliot, 407
Fibonacci, Leonardo: and Chaucer, 170
Ficino, Marsilio: and Chapman, 273
fiction: and autobiography, 458; language of, 108–9; poetics of, 32; *see also* novel
Fiction Collective, 558
Fiedler, Leslie, 448–9
Field, P.J.C., 151
Fielding, Henry, **330**, 337, **339–40**; and Fowles, 447; and John Hill, 333; and John Rich, 330; and Richardson, 340; and prostitutes, 333; novels, 339–40; politics, 330, 339; reader-response, 339; *Amelia*, 339, 339–40; *Covent Garden Journal*, 14; *Jonathan Wild*, 319; *Joseph Andrews*, 340(2); *Shamela*, 341; *Tom Jones*, 339(2)
Fielding, Sarah, 319; *Remarks on Clarissa*, 340
Fillmore, Charles, 100
film, 449; and Beckett, 498; and Didion, 629, 632; and Greene, 496; and Lowry, 499, 500; and Wright Morris, 623; and Pynchon, 626; and Sam Shepard, 644; and Stein, 598; and American culture, 627; and drama, 640; and feminism, 47, 48; theory, 47, 48, 53
film directors: Eisenstein, 291
Filmer, Sir Robert: and Locke, 316; *Patriarcha*, 316
films: of Shakespeare, 216; *Amadeus*, 532; *Battleship Potemkin*, 291; *Beyond the Forest*, 640; *Blues for the Prodigal*, 655; *Casablanca*, 216; *Catch-22*, 625; *East of Eden*, 619; *The Face*, 469; *The French Lieutenant's Woman*, 507–8, 532; *Gone with the Wind*, 603; Mad Max films, 694; *The Ploughman's Lunch*, 530; *A Streetcar Named Desire*, 645; *The Third Man*, 496(2); *War Birds*, 605
Findley, Timothy, 711, **712**; *Famous Last Words*, 712
Finkel, Donald, 564
Finley, Marietta D.: and Anderson, 600
Finnish American theatre, 639
First, Ruth, 663
First World War *see* war literature
Fischer, Ernst, 648
Fish, Stanley, 23, 24, 30, 38, 141–2, 190, 288, 605
Fisher, Jonathan, 65
Fisher, St John, 189
Fitzgerald, Edward, **378**; *Rubáiyát*, 378
Fitzgerald, F. Scott, 553, **599**; and Lardner, 599; and New York, 553; *The Great Gatsby*, 599; *Tender is the Night*, 599
FitzGibbon, Constantine, 458
FitzGibbon, Theodora: autobiography, 458
Fitzmaurice, George, **528**
FitzRalph, Richard: and the Bible, 139; and Langland, 143; sermons, 139; *De Pauperie Salvatoris*, 139; *Summa de Questionibus Armenorum*, 139
Flanner, Janet, **631**; letters, 631
Flaubert, Gustave, 45, 55; and Faulkner, 605, 607; *L'Education sentimentale*, 45; *Madame Bovary*, 605, 607
Flecknoe, Richard, 306
Fleming, William, 585
Fletcher, Angus, 31
Fletcher, John: and Chaucer, 245; and Restoration drama, 303; and Shakespeare, 208, 266; representation of nature, 303; *The Pilgrim*, 241; *Rule a Wife and Have a Wife*, 241; *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, 222; *A Wife for a Month*, 241; *The Wild-Goose Chase*, 241; *Wit Without Money*, 241; *Women Pleased*, 208; (and Sir Francis

Beaumont), 241, *Philaster*, 230, 266; (and Philip Massinger), *Love's Cure*, 255; (and William Shakespeare), *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, 168, 222
Fletcher, Phineas, 274
Flint, F.S.: and Pound, 586
flower book: Victorian, 431
Flower, Francis, 13
folklore: in 19th C England, 370; in Adams, 506; and Ruskin, 406
folktale, 9; in Achebe, 653; and *Beowulf*, 122–3
fools: Shakespeare, 224
Foote, Samuel: and Fielding, 330, 340
Footsbarn, 214
Ford, Ford Madox, 466, **468**, 512; and Rhys, 680; fairy stories, 468; manuscripts, 460; *The Fifth Queen*, 468, 468–9; *The Good Soldier*, 449, 468; *The Last Post*, 468; *The Rash Act*, 468; *Romance*, 468
Ford, Henry: and Sinclair, 600
Ford, James Allan: *The Brave White Flag*, 452
Ford, John, **266–7**; *The Fancies, Chast and Noble*, 242, 243; *The Lover's Melancholy*, 242, 243; *'Tis Pity She's a Whore*, 266
foreign language study: 17th C, 69
Foreman, Michael, 385
Foreman, Richard, 635
Forester, C.S., 454
formalism, 25
Fornari, Simone, 200
Forster, E.M., 461, **470–3**, 616; and Housman, 383; and D.H. Lawrence, 485–6; and Orwell, 489; bibliography, 12; language, 473; letters, 470; libretto, 472; radio talks, 472; short stories, 455; *Alexandria*, 473; *Aspects of the Novel*, 471; *Billy Budd* (libretto), 472; *Commonplace Book*, 471; *Howards End*, 383, 471, 472(3), 472–3; 'Locked Journal', 471; *A Passage to India*, 471, 472, 473(8), 485–6; *Pharos and Pharillon*, 472; *Where Angels Fear to Tread* ('Monteriano'), 472
Forster, John: and Dickens, 400
The Fortunes of Men, 119
van Fossen, R.W., 242
Foucault, Michel, 22, 40, 49, **50–1**, 55, 218, 404, 486, 693; and Derrida, 51; and Heidegger, 42
The Four Foster Children of Desire, 228
Fowler, Alastair, 351
Fowles, John, 447, 449–50, 461, **506–8**; and Alain-Fournier, 508; 'The Cloud', 508; *The Collector*, 507; *Daniel Martin*, 447(2), 507(3); *The Ebony Tower*, 507, 508(3); 'Eliduc', 508; 'The Enigma', 508; *The French Lieutenant's Woman*, 450, 507(3), 508, 532; *A Maggot*, 447; *The Magus*, 507, 508; *Mantissa*, 507, 508; 'Poor Koko', 508
Fox, George: and Willson, 707
Fox, W.J., 386; and Browning, 373
Foxe, John: and Evelyn, 314
Foxon, David, 341
fragmentary form: Coleridge, 351
fragmentation: in Barthes, 42
Franciscan friars: ME, 138, 139
Frankfurt School, 25, 51, 52, 55
Franklin, Benjamin, 65; *Scheme for a New Alphabet and a Reformed Mode of Spelling*, 65
Franklin, Miles, **693**; male pseudonyms, 693; *My Brilliant Career*, 693; *My Career Goes Bung*, 689
Fraser, George MacDonald, 447; *Royal Flash*, 447
Fraser, Winifred, 444
Frazer, J.G.: and Faulkner, 605; and D.H. Lawrence, 482; *The Golden Bough*, 605
free verse: and W.C. Williams, 594
Freed, Donald and Arnold M. Stone: *Secret Honor*, 635
freedom: and Foucault, 50–1
Frege, Gottlob, 38
Freistadt, Berta, 525; *The Celebration of Kokura*, 525
Frelimo poets, 662
French: in England, ME period, 169; influence on English, 76
French culture: and Wharton, 597
French literature: and Australian literature, 689, 691; and Cather, 597; and English literature, 8; poetry, and Chaucer, 181
French Revolution: and English press, 15; *see also* revolution
French, William, 587
French-American theatre, 639
French-Canadian literature: and English-Canadian literature, 706
French-Caribbean literature, 677; novel, 675–6
Freud, Sigmund, 23, 36, **43–6**, 48, 183,

412; and Beckett, 527; and Browning, 374; and Derrida, 35–6; and Dickens, 399; and Faulkner, 607; and Golding, 501; and H.D., 631; and Joyce, 478; and Shakespeare, 226; and Woolf, 474–5, 475; and Wordsworth, 348–9; and *differance*, 35–6; and history, 56; letters, 631; *Art and Literature*, 43; 'Creative Writers and Day-Dreaming', 43; *Fragment of an Analysis of a Case of Hysteria*, 48; 'Little Hans', 478; 'Moses and Monotheism', 43; *The Origins of Religion*, 43; 'A Study of a Seventeenth-Century Demonological Neurosis', 43; 'Totem and Taboo', 43; 'The Uncanny', 43; 'The Wolf Man', 478; *see also* psychoanalysis
'The Friar and the Nun'(ME lyric), 136
Friars: preaching, ME, 137–8
fricatives: in ME, 75
Friel, Brian, **529**
Friesland: in ME literature, 139
frontier metaphor: in Gordimer, 665
Frost, Robert, 559, **574**, 575, 631; 'Birches', 574; 'Mending Wall', 574; 'The Road Not Taken', 574; 'Stopping by Woods on a Snowy Evening', 574
Froude, J.A., 416; and Arnold, 369; *The Nemesis of Faith*, 369
Fry, Christopher, **529**
Fry, Roger: and the Bloomsbury Group, 471; and Forster, 471; and Woolf, 474–5
Fry, Timothy, 157
Frye, Northrop, 25, 30, 31, 38, 229, 355, 398, **706**; and M. Laurence, 708; on irony, 660; *The Anatomy of Criticism*, 7
Frykman, Erik, 58
Fugard, Athol, **669–70**; and Serpent Players, 669; plays, 669–70; *No-Good Friday*, 668–9; *Tsotsi*, 664
Fuller, Margaret, 538; and G. Eliot, 410
Fuller, Roy, 519
functional grammar, 92–3
funeral elegy: 17th C, 281
Furphy, Joseph, 690, **696**; *Rigby's Romance*, 696; *Such is Life*, 696
futuristic novels, 448
Gabre-Medhin, Tsegaye, **662**; *Collision of Alters*, 662; *Oda Oak Oracle*, 662
Gabrial, Jan, 499
Gadamer, Hans-Georg, 22, 41–2, 163, 199; *Truth and Method*, 41–2
Gaddis, William, 555, **623–4**; *The Recognitions*, 555, 623
Gale, Thomas, 129
Galilei, Galileo: and Milton, 296
Gallant, Mavis, **712**; *Green Water, Green Sky*, 712; 'Its Image on the Mirror', 712
Gallant, Tom, **719**; *Step/Dance*, 719
Galt, John, **356**, **362–3**; 'Ode to a Highland Bee', 363; *Ringan Gilhaize*, 362, 362–3
Gandhi, Mahatma: and Forster, 472, 473; in Indian English literature, 719
García Lorca, Federico: and Shakespeare, 225
Gardner, Helen, 253
Gardner, John, **628**; and Carver, 628; *Mickelsson's Ghosts*, 628; *October Light*, 628; *Sunlight Dialogues*, 557
Garioch, Robert, **518**
Garland, Hamlin: and Lampman, 714–15
Garner, Helen, **699**; *The Children's Bach*, 699(3); *Honour and Other People's Children*, 699; *Monkey Grip*, 699
Garner, Hugh, 708
Garnett, Edward: and Conrad, 466; and D.H. Lawrence, 484; and Lawson, 696
Garrick, David, 330; and Rolt, 330; plays, 330; 'Inscriptions on a Monument to the Memory of a Lady's Bullfinch', 328
Gasché, Rodolphe, 39
Gascoigne, George, **200**; and Spenser, 195; fiction, 191; 'De Profundis', 200; *A Delicate Diet for Daintiemouthde Droonkardes*, 200; *A Hundreth Sundrie Flowres*, 200; *Poëmata Castrata*, 200; *The Steele Glas*, 200
Gaskell, Elizabeth, 394(2), 395, **406**; on Manchester, 441; *Cranford*, 406; 'The Grey Woman' 406(2); *Mary Barton*, 385, 393, 406; *North and South*, 406(2)
Gass, William, 551
Gatheru, Mugo: and Waciuma, 661; *Child of Two Worlds*, 661
Gaudier-Brzeska, Henri: and Pound, 585
Gawain poet, **140–2**
Gay, John, 319(2); and business, 319; and politics, 319; *The Beggar's Opera*,

302, 319; *Fables*, 328; *Polly*, 330; *The Shepherd's Week*, 323
gay plays, 525
Gazdar, Gerald, 92
Gee, John: *New Shreds of the Old Snare*, 248
Gelling, Margaret, 103
Gems, Pam, 638
gender, 41, 47; and Bishop, 568; and Hardy, 412; and Pope, 325, 326; and Scott, 358; and Shakespeare, 213, 222; and Swift, 325; and autobiography, 458; and epistolary fiction 40; and science, 24; and Victorian novel, 394; and violence, 41; in criticism, 542; in teaching, 54; *see also* feminism, men: masculinism, sexual difference
Genesis (OE), 121, 125
Genest, John, 314
Genette, Gérard, 109; and Spenser, 198
genre: and philosophy, Victorian poetics, 368; Renaissance, and Milton, 291; and Shakespeare, 232; and Wordsworth, 346, 347
genteelism: in American English, 72
Geoffrey de Vinsauf: and Chaucer, 166; women in, 138
Geoffrey of Monmouth, 140, 154
geography: linguistic, 70
Georgian poets, 514
georgic revolution, 270
georgics, 196
Gerefa, 119
German: and English, 74, 75, 78
German literature: and English women, 319
German mysticism: and language, 61–2
German-American theatre, 639; Socialist Workers' Theatre, 639
Germany: directors of Shakespeare, 214; Shakespeare productions, 213, 215–16; Stein in, 599
Gerritsen, Johan, 10, 58, 130, 278
gerunds, 89; in Chaucer, 169; ME, 86
gesture: in Chaucer, 181
Gibbings, Robert, 153
Gibbon, Edward, 321, **335**; and D.H. Lawrence, 485; autobiography, 335; *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, 335
Gibbon, Lewis Grassic, 494; *A Scots Quair*, 494
Gibbs, Robert, 717
Gibson, C.D., 597
Gibson, Ross: *The Diminishing Paradise*, 685
Gide, André, 7, 8, 471; and Conrad, 464
Gielgud, John, 215
The Gifts of Men, 119
Gikuyu writing: Ngugi, 661
Gilbert, Sir Alfred, 437
Gilbert, Gerry, 716
Gilbert, Kevin, 695
Gilbert, Sandra, 394
Gilbert, W.S. and Arthur Sullivan: *Patience*, 443
Gilman, Charlotte Perkins, **545**
Gilpin, William: and Radcliffe, 342; *Tour to the Lakes*, 342
Gilson, David, 359
Ginsberg, Allen, 551, 560, **574–5**, 592
Giovanni, Nikki, 557
Girard, René, 231, 402; *Violence and the Sacred*, 486
Gissing, George, 396, **412–13**, 595; bibliography, 12; letters, 412; *Born in Exile*, 412; *The Emancipated*, 413; *Eve's Ransome*, 412; *In the Year of the Jubilee*, 413; *A Life's Morning*, 413; *New Grub Street*, 412, 415, 433; *The Private Papers of Henry Ryecroft*, 413; *Will Warburton*, 412
Gladstone, William, **421–2**, 441; and Tennyson, 389; *The State and its Relations with the Church*, 421–2
Glasgow: University Library, 17
Glasgow Boys, 438
Glasgow, Ellen, 552, **603**; *The Descendant*, 603; *Phases of an Inferior Planet*, 603; *The Sheltered Life*, 603
Glassman, Joyce *see* Joyce Johnson
Glastonbury, John of: *The Chronicle of Glastonbury Abbey*, 115
Glissant, Edouard, **677**; *The Ripening*, 675, 677
glossary: Latin - OE, 135
glosses: OE, 60, 73, 94, 116, 130
Glover, Evelyn: *A Chat with Mrs Chicky*, 523; *Miss Appleyard's Awakening*, 523
Glowacki, Janusz: *Cinders*, 640
Godwin, Francis: and Swift, 332
Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von, 41; and Carlyle, 420; and Victorian critics, 418
Gogol, Nikolai Vasilevich: and Lowry, 500
Gold, Herbert, **624**; *Stories of Misbegotten Love*, 624

The Golden Rump, 330
Golding, Arthur, 200, 224; and Spenser, 198; *Metamorphoses*, 198
Golding, William, 449, 462, **500–1**; architectural motifs, 501; language, 501; travel writing, 500; *Free Fall*, 460; *The Inheritors*, 501; *Lord of the Flies*, 460, 462, 501; *The Paper Men*, 501; *Pincher Martin*, 501; *The Pyramid*, 501; *Rites of Passage*, 456; *The Spire*, 501(2)
Goldsmith, Oliver, 3, 335, 707; and Parnell, 324; *The Deserted Village*, 328; *She Stoops to Conquer*, 330
Gombert (fabliau), 174–5
The Good Knight and his Jealous Wife (ME lyric), 151
Goodison, Lorna, 681
Goodman, Paul, 555; *Parent's Day*, 622
Googe, Barnabe, 196, 200; scientific poems, 201
Gordimer, Nadine, 648, **664–7**; short stories, 666–7; *Burger's Daughter*, 665–6, 666(2); *The Conservationist*, 666; *A Guest of Honour*, 665; *July's People*, 665, 666; *The Late Bourgeois World*, 664–5, 665; *A World of Strangers*, 664
Gordon, Adam Lindsay, 695, **697**
Gordon, Caroline, **615**; letters, 615
Gordon, E.V., 151
Gorelik, Mordecai, 637
Gothic fiction, 557
Gothic novel, 356–7
Gould, Robert: and Swift, 310; *A Satyr against Wooing*, 310, 325
Government Binding Theory, 88, 91; and OE syntax, 83–4
Gower, John, **145**; and Chaucer, 145, 176; and direct speech, 176; and penitential manuals, 145; and Shakespeare, 229; women in, 138; *Confessio Amantis*, 145, 229; *The Tale of Florent*, 97, 145, 176
Grace, Francis, 247
Gradon, Pamela, 143
graffiti, 106, 108
Grail, 152
Grainger, James: *Solitude*, 328
grammar: 15th C, 136–7; 18th C, 62; 19th C, 62–3; and pedagogy, 61; Renaissance, 61; and rhetoric, 66
grammars, 60–1, 91; earliest English, 62; Latin, 68–9; medieval, 68
Gramsci, Antonio, 586
Grand Tour, 323
Grant, George, 470
Granville-Barker, Harley, 214
Gray, Alasdair: *Lanark*, 453
Gray, John, 391
Gray, Simon, 529; *The Common Pursuit*, 529
Greek literature *see* classical literature: Hellenism
Greek-Australian literature, 694
Green, Henry, **497**
Green, Robert of Welby, 17
Greene, Donald, 331, 334
Greene, Graham, 453, 454, 457, 458, **495–7**; and Amis, 506; and P. White, 698; autobiographical writings, 458; film ideas, 496(2); juvenilia, 495–6; non-fiction, 496; screenplays, 496; short stories, 455, 496, 497; *Brighton Rock*, 495; *Collected Essays*, 497; *The Comedians*, 495; 'The Destructors', 497; *The End of the Affair*, 496; *The Honorary Consul*, 496, 497; 'An Impossibly Bad Hotel', 497; *Monsignor Quixote*, 496; 'Nobody to Blame' (film idea), 496; *Our Man in Havana*, 496; *The Power and the Glory*, 496; *The Quiet American*, 496; 'The Seed Cake and the Love Lady', 496; *The Tenth Man*, 496(2); *The Third Man*, 506; *The Third Man* (screenplay), 496; *Travels with my Aunt*, 496
Greene, Robert, 245, 253; and Shakespeare, 207–8, 227; and Sidney, 191–2; fiction, 191(2); self-representation, 192; *Friar Bacon and Friar Bungay*, 263; *Menaphon*, 208
Greer, Germaine, 384, 691
Gregory, Dick, 551
Gregory the Great: and *Beowulf*, 123; *Moralia*, 123
Gregory, Lady Augusta, 514, 529
Greimas, A.J., 55, 107
Grenville, Kate, **699–700**
Grettis saga: and *Beowulf*, 123–4
Greville, Fulke, 193; *Life of Sir Philip Sidney*, 194
Grey, Lady Jane, 186
grief: and Tennyson, 389
Griffiths, Trevor: *Country*, 524
Grigson, Geoffrey, 384
Grimald, Nicholas: elegies, 290
Gris, Juan: and Williams, 593
Grossmith, George, 443

Grote, George, 416
Grove, F.P., 710; poetry, 715; 'The Dirge', 715; *In Search of Myself*, 710; *Settlers of the Marsh*, 710
Gubar, Susan, 394
Guðlac, 117, 118, 126
Guillaume, Gustave, 81
Gunn, Mrs Aeneas: *We of the Never-Never*, 690
Gunn, Neil, **492**; *The Silver Bough*, 452
Gunnars, Kristjana, **716**
Gurney, Ivor: and Hopkins, 380
Gussenhoven, Carlos, 79
Guthrie, James, 438
Gwyn, Nell, 301
'gynesis', 49
gypsies: 19th C, 442
Gysin, Brion, **620–1**; stories, 620–1; 'Ariadne On Naxos', 621; 'Memoirs of a Mythomanic', 621; (and William Burroughs), *Minutes To Go*, 620
H.D., 552, **570**, **631**; and Pound, 581; 'Advent', 631; *Helen in Egypt*, 570; *Tribute to Freud*, 631; 'Writing on the Wall', 631
Habermas, Jürgen, 20, 22, 38
Habington, William, 280–1
Haec-Vir pamphlet, 255, 269
Haecker, Theodore: and T.S. Eliot, 516
Hagarty, John Hawkins, 714
Haggard, H. Rider: and Conrad, 465; *She*, 650
hagiography: and 17th C biography, 314
Haigh-Wood, Vivienne: and T.S. Eliot, 516, 529
Hale, Emily: and T.S. Eliot, 517
Haley, Alex, 550
Haliburton, Thomas Chandler, 707; and M. Laurence, 709; 'The Witch of Inky Dell', 709
Halifax (Nova Scotia) Neptune Theatre, 718
Hall, Arthur, 190
Hall, Donald, 564
Hall, Edward: and Shakespeare, 234
Hall, Joseph: and Vaughan, 279; *Arte of Divine Meditation*, 283; *Contemplations*, 279
Hall, Peter, 215(2), 532
Hall, Radclyffe, 47
Hallam, Arthur, 386
Halliday, M.A.K., 532
Hamer, Douglas, 210
Hamilton, Cicely, *How the Vote was Won*, 523
Hammett, Dashiell, 556, **617**; *The Glass Key*, 617; *The Maltese Falcon*, 617(2)
Hammond, Paul, 306, 310
Hampton, Christopher: *Les Liaisons Dangereuses*, 529
handbooks: American, building, 16
Handel, George Frideric, 322
Hands, Rachel, 136
Hanna, Clifford, 691
Hansard, Luke, 14
Hansberry, Lorraine: *A Raisin in the Sun*, 637
hard-boiled fiction, 554, 556; *see also* detective fiction
Harding, Davis P., 292
Hardwick, Elizabeth, **624**
Hardy, Emma: *Diaries*, 422
Hardy, Thomas, **378–9**, 391, **411–12**, 422; and Conrad, 464; and D.H. Lawrence, 479; and J.C. Powys, 491; and H.H. Richardson, 691; and Sisson, 522; and Steinbeck, 609; feeling in novels, 396; humour, 411; narrative, 412; notebooks, 411; novels, 411–12; poetry, 378–9; silences in novels, 412; supernaturalism, 379; theory of art, 411; 'Could he but live for me', 378; *The Dynasts*, 379; *The Famous Tragedy of the Queen of Cornwall*, 378; *Human Shows*, 378; 'In Front of the Landscape', 379; *Jude the Obscure*, 395, 412(3), 448, 464, 609, 691; *The Mayor of Casterbridge*, 412; 'Mute Opinion', 379; 'The Prospect', 378; 'Snow in the Suburbs', 378; *Tess of the d'Urbervilles*, 412; 'When Oats Were Reaped', 378; *Winter Words*, 378; 'The Withered Arm', 412; *The Woodlanders*, 412
Hardyng, John: *Chronicle*, 151
Hare, Augustus, **422**
Hare, David, **529**; *Licking Hitler*, 524; *Plenty*, 529; *Wetherby*, 529; (and Howard Brenton), *Pravda*, 528
Harington, Sir John, 200, 274; scientific poems, 201; translations, 200; *Orlando Furioso*, 200
Harlem Renaissance: and white criticism, 602
Harlequin romances, 47
Harley lyrics, 140, 148–9, 150, 151
Harley, Robert, 16
Harper, Michael S., 564
Harpur, Charles, **696–7**

Harraden, Beatrice: *Lady Geraldine's Speech*, 523
Harriot, Thomas, 218
Harris, James, 62, 66–7, 67, 340; *Hermes*, 67
Harris, Thomas, 14
Harris, Wilson, **677**, 677; *The Guyana Quartet*, 677; *Palace of the Peacock*, 694
Harrison, Frederic, 433–4
Harrison, Jane: and D.H. Lawrence, 482
Harrower, Elizabeth, 693
Harsnett, Samuel: *Declaration of Egregious Popish Impostures*, 219
Hart, Andro, 15
Hart, John, 77
Hart, Kevin, 693
Harth, Philip, 305
Hartley, L.P.: *The Go-Between*, 446
Hartman, Geoffrey, 25, 38, 340–1, 349
Hartshorne, Charles: and Wordsworth, 347
Harvey, Gabriel: and Elizabethan iconography, 199
Harvey, John, 438
Harvey, Sir Paul, 1
Harwood, Gwen, 689
Hass, Robert, 559
Hastings, Michael, **529**; *Tom and Viv*, 529
Hatfield, C.W., 371
Hatton, Sir Christopher: and John Case, 192
Hawes, Stephen, 136; *Pastime of Pleasure*, 190
Hawkes, John, 551; *Death, Sleep and the Traveller*, 555
Hawley, William F., 714
Hawthorne, Julian: and Flann O'Brien, 501
Hawthorne, Nathaniel, 535, 537, **541–2**, 556, 573–4; and Byron, 353; poetry, 539; short stories, 538; 'The Artist of the Beautiful', 542; 'The Custom House', 537, 542; *The Marble Faun*, 542; 'The Minister's Black Veil', 542; 'The Old Manse', 542; *The Scarlet Letter*, 542(3)
Hay, Lucy, Countess of Carlisle, 280–1
Hayden, Robert, 554
Hayley, William, 328
Hayman, David, 479
Hays, Catherine, 638
Haywood, Eliza, 333, **337–8**
Hazlitt, William, 216, **365**; and Keats, 354; and Shakespeare, 224; 'My First Acquaintance with Poets', 365
Hazzard, Shirley, **699**; *The Transit of Venus*, 693, 699(2)
Head, Bessie, 651(2), **667**; *Maru*, 667; *A Question of Power*, 667
headline analysis, 207; and compositor identification, 13
Heaney, Seamus, 512, **521**; and Hopkins, 380
Hearne, Samuel, 707
Hearne, Thomas: book collection, 17; and *Maldon*, 128
Heath, Roy, 674
Hebridean English, 70
Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich, 52, 537; and Conrad, 465; and Derrida, 35; and Golding, 501
Heidegger, Martin, 21, 42, 43, 345, 565, 637; and Foucault, 42; and Oppen, 578; and religion, 7; *The Origin of the Work of Art*, 34; *Der Satz der Identität*, 350
Heidelberg School, 695
Heilbrun, Carolyn, 448
Heinemann, Margot, 261
Heisenberg, Werner, 222
Hellenism: and Keats, 354; *see also* classicism
Heller, Joseph, 619, **625**; *Catch-22*, 551, 625
Helsinger, Elizabeth, 431
Hemingway, Ernest, 7, 23, **610–12**, 632; and Bellow, 625(2); and Dos Passos, 608; language, 109(2); letters, 608, 611; *Cat in the Rain*, 109; 'A Clean, Well-Lighted Place', 612; *The Dangerous Summer*, 610; *Death in the Afternoon*, 611; *A Farewell to Arms*, 611; *For Whom the Bell Tolls*, 612; *In Our Time*, 553, 611; *The Old Man and the Sea*, 610; 'The Short Happy Life of Francis Macomber', 612; *The Sun Also Rises*, 611
Henderson, Anthony G., 313
Henderson, Archibald, 637
Henley, Beth, 638
Henley, John: *Oratory Magazine*, 15
Henley, W.E.: and Conrad, 466
Henry VIII, King: Revels, 155
Henryson, Robert, **147–8**, 189; *Moral Fables*, 147(2), 148; *Orpheus and Eurydice*, 148; *Testament of Cresseid*, 147, 148
Henslowe, Philip, 246, 248; *Henslowe's Diary*, 247

Henty, G.A., 413–14
Heppenstall, Rayner, 446
Heraud, John Abraham, 540
Herbert of Cherbury, Edward, Lord: *Henry VIII*, 283
Herbert, George, 196, 200, **277–9**; and Bacon, 283; and Donne, 277; and Marvell, 13; and 17th C publishing, 13; and the Bible, 277–8; Greek poems, 279; imagery, 279; Latin poems, 279; poetry, 273, 275; protestantism, 278; revision of own work, 278; 'Conscience', 278; 'Decay', 278; 'Easter-Wings', 279; 'The Elixir', 278; 'Grace', 279; 'Man', 279; 'Paradise', 279; *Passio Discerpta*, 279; 'Prayer I', 278; *The Temple*, 13, 275, 277, 278, 279; '23d Psalme', 278; 'The Windows', 279
Herbert, J.F.: and D.H. Lawrence, 479
Herbert, Xavier, **700**; *Capricornia*, 700
Herbin, John Frederic, **715**
Herbst, Josephine, **601–2**; *Rope of Gold*, 601–2
Herero: and Pynchon, 626
Herford, C.H., 274
Hergenhan, Laurie: *Unnatural Lives*, 695–6
hermeneutics, **41–3**; Christian, 43; and deconstruction, 42–3; and T.S. Eliot, 517
Hermes Trismegistus: and Pope, 326
Hernton, Calvin, 550
hero: in Boer War fiction, 663; tragic, in Achebe, 653
heroic ethic: OE, 120
heroic plays, 309
heroism: in Conrad, 462–3
Herren, Michael, 115
Herrick, Robert, 9, **280**, 280–1; and Fane, 280; and Housman, 382; and death, 280; 'Gather Ye Rosebuds', 280; *Hesperides*, 280; 'His Age', 280; 'Julia's Clothes', 280
Herries, John, 65; *The Elements of Speech*, 65
Hersey, John, 551
Herzfeld, George, 131
Hesiod, 345
Hesse, Herman, 462
Hewett, Dorothy, **700**; *Bobbin Up*, 700; *The Man from Mukinupin*, 689, 691
Hewitt, John, 451
Heywood, Thomas: attribution studies, 18, 244; *A Woman Killed with Kindness*, 242–3; (and John Webster), *Appius and Virginia*, 18, 244
Hibberd, Jack, **702**
Hic Mulier pamphlet, 255, 269
Hickey, Bernard, 689
Hickling, Pam, 681
Hickson, Harold and Maxwell Anderson: *Gods of the Lightning*, 637
Higden, Ranulf, 154; *Polychronicon*, 154
Higgins, Aidan, **508**; *Bornholm Night-Ferry*, 508
Hill, Christopher, 271, 288
Hill, Errol, 681–2; *Man Better Man*, 682–3
Hill, Gary Leon: *Food From Trash*, 635
Hill, Geoffrey, 512, 519, **521**; criticism, 521; 'Hymns to Our Lady of Chartres', 521; *King Log*, 521; *Mercian Hymns*, 513, 521; 'Pentecost Castle', 521; *Tenebrae*, 521
Hill, John: and Fielding, 333
Hill, Joyce, 123
Hill, Susan: short story, 456
Hill, Thomas: scientific poems, 201
Hill, Thomas (Master of Trinity), 305
Hilton, James, 456
Hilton, Walter: *Scale of Perfection*, 155
Hindi literature: protest in, 725
Hippolyte, Kendel, 683
Hirsch, E.D., 406
historical criticism, **50–6**
historical fiction, 364; Renaissance, 283; war writing, Australian, 695
histories: literary, 5–9, 55–6
history, 398, 425; and Cather, 597; and T.S. Eliot, 516; and H. James, 546; and O'Neill, 642; and Pound, 584; and Pynchon, 627; and Sinclair, 600; and Wiebe, 712; and Canadian fiction, 711; and criticism, 56; and literature, Victorian period, 415–16; and the novel, 20th C, 447; and poetry, 20th C, 521; and rhetoric, 56; Anglo-Saxon, 113; literary, American, 536; philosophy in, 21–2; poetics of, 560–1; sense of, Renaissance period, 212
history play: 20th C, 533
Hitchcock, Alfred, 22
Hjelmslev, Louis, 55
Hobbes, Thomas, 284; and Traherne, 313; and 17th C women, 316; and American Naturalism, 555–6; and *The Oracles of Reason*, 316

Hobson, J.A., 465
Hobson, Thomas, 289
Hoccleve, Thomas, 10, 136, **146–7**, 189, 190; and Chaucer, 162; *Regement of Princes*, 147; *Series Poems*, 146
Hochhuth, Rolf, 4
Hodgins, Jack, **712**
Hoffmann, Ernst Theodor Amadeus: *Kater Murr*, 224
Hogg, James, **362**; short stories, 362; songs, 362; 'The Hope of Remembrance', 362; *The Justified Sinner*, 362(2); 'Scotland's Guid Auld Channel Stane', 362
Hoghton, Alexander: and Shakespeare, 210
Hokusai, Katsushika: and W.M. Rossetti, 428
Holder, William, 69
Hölderlin, Friedrich, 41, 345
Holinshed, Raphael, 232
Hollander, John, 564
Holmes, John Clellon, 551
Home, Henry *see* Kames, Lord
Home, John, 321–2; *Douglas*, 322
homecoming play, 524
Homer: and Milton, 293, 296; in 16th C England, 190; *Iliad*, 190; *Odyssey*, 293
homilies: OE, 132
homoeroticism: in Shakespeare, 240
homophobia, 395
homosexual theatre, 525, 636
homosexuality, 47; in 19th C, 351–2; and Baldwin, 633; and Capote, 616; and Cather, 597; and masculinity, 54; and phrenology, 417; plays about, 525, 636; P. White, 698
homosociality, 395
Honan, Park, 368
Hone, William: and Byron, 352
Honigmann, E.A.J., 212
honour, 7
Hood, Hugh, 708, **713**; *Around the Mountain*, 713
Hook, Theodore, 364
Hooker, Richard, 188
Hoole, Charles: *A New Discovery of the Old Art of Teaching School*, 271
Hope, A.D., 699, **700**
Hopkins, Gerard Manley, 366, **379–82**; and Dante, 389; and R. Lowell, 576; biography, 382; language, 381; monastic sonnets, 381; reception abroad, 380; 'Adoro Te Devote', 382; 'As Kingfishers Catch Fire', 382; 'Brothers', 381; 'God's Grandeur', 382; 'Pied Beauty', 379; 'St Winefred's Well', 382; 'The Shepherd's Brow', 382(2); 'Spring and Fall', 381, 389; 'The Starlight Night', 382; 'The Windhover', 381; 'The Wreck of the Deutschland', 381, 382(2)
Horace: and Jonson, 258; and Pope, 326; and Pound, 586; and Shakespeare, 230; and Swift, 325; and Australian literature, 691; in 18th C Scotland, 329; satire, 320; translation by Dryden, 308; *Epistles*, 230; *Mucedorus*, 230; *Odes*, 310
Horkheimer, Max, 25, 52
Horman, William: *Vulgaria Puerorum*, 155–6
Horne, Donald: *The Education of Young Donald*, 690
Houdin, Robert: and R. Davies, 711
Houghton, W. Stanley, **529**
Housman, A.E., **382–3**; and Forster, 471–2; classical interests, 382; library, 382; *A Shropshire Lad*, 382, 383
'How Christ Shall Come' (ME lyric), 150
Howard, Henry, Earl of Surrey, 189, **190**; and Virgil, 190; elegies, 290; *Aeneid* translations, 190; 'The Meanes to Attaine Happy Life', 190
Howard, Leslie, 215
Howard, Robert: *The Country Gentleman*, 311
Howard, Robert E., 557
Howe, Joseph, 707
Howells, William Dean, **544–5**, 595; *A Chance Acquaintance*, 545; *Ragged Lady*, 545; *A Traveller From Altruria*, 537
Howitt, William: and Gaskell, 406; *Visits to Remarkable Places*, 406
Hrabanus Maurus: *De Magicis Artibus*, 134
Hudson, W.H., 458; and Gissing, 412; letters, 412; *Far Away and Long Ago*, 462
Hughes, Langston, **575**, **623**; *The Sweet Flypaper of Life*, 623
Hughes, Richard: short stories, 455
Hughes, Ted, 382, 512, 519, **520–1**, 521; bibliography, 521
Hughes, Thomas, 418; and Fraser, 447
Hugo, Richard, 589
Hulme, T.E., 512; and Pound, 586

humanism: and Buchanan, 190; and More, 188; Renaissance, 189
Hume, David, 67, 321, 322(3); *History of Great Britain*, 335
Hume, Robert D., 311(2), 312
humour: language of, 107–8, 108; in Lawler, 699; in Rushdie, 722; *see also* comedy
Humphreys, Emyr, 453
Hungarian-American theatre, 639
Hungerford, T.A.G., 695
Hunt, Albert, 526
Hunt, Holman: *The Scapegoat*, 438
Hunt, Leigh, **356**; and Keats, 355
Hunter, Mrs, of Norwich: and Austen, 361; *Lady Maclairn, the Victim of Villainy*, 361
Hunter, William B., 292
Huntington library, 209
Hurston, Zora Neale, 48, 549, 552, 554, **602**, 633; *Moses, Man of the Mountain*, 602; *Mules and Men*, 602
husbandry: in 17th C literature, 270
Hussein, Ebrahim, 662; and Soyinka, 654; *Kinjeketile*, 654
Husserl, Edmund, 38, 561; and Conrad, 464; and Derrida, 39
Huxley, Aldous, 457(2), 461
Huxley, Elspeth: and Mau Mau, 659
Huxley, Julian, 457; and X. Herbert, 700
Hyde, Edward *see* Clarendon, earl of
hymnals: 19th C, and class, 368
Hyppolite, Jean: and Derrida, 35
Hyrde, Richard: and *Instruction of a Christian Woman*, 186
'I syng of a mayden' (ME lyric), 136
Ibo *see* Igbo
Ibsen, Henrik, 443, 448, 634; actors in, 444; and Hardwick, 624; and Shaw, 534; *Hedda Gabler*, 443
Icelandic sagas: *Grettis saga* and *Beowulf*, 123–4
iconoclasm, 248; Shakespeare, 236
iconography: Elizabethan, 199
Idealism, 417
idiolects: in Dickens, 399
idioms, 88
Igbo: and Achebe, 652; literature, 651–2, 655
Ignatow, David, 564
Ilango (Tamil poet): and Shakespeare, 239
illegitimacy: in Wharton, 597
illness: in Australian verse, 693
illuminated manuscripts: Anglo-Saxon, 113–14
illustrations, 8; Caxton's Malory, 153; *see also* visual arts
imagery: alchemy, 271; garden, 279; Butler (17th C), 309; T.S. Eliot, 516; Herbert, 279; Samuel Johnson, 328; Milton, 286–7, 296; Shakespeare, 228; Waugh, 494
imagination: and religion, 7; Romantic, 25
Imagists, 514
imitation: in 18th C, 320
immigrant fiction, 601
immigration: and Naipaul, 675
imperialism: and Conrad, 464; and 19th C women's writing, 48; and the novel, 404, 413–14; *see also* colonialism
imperialist fiction: and Buchan, 450; and Gordimer, 666
Impressionism: and Conrad, 464
incest, 345; Elizabethan, 266; in Renaissance drama, 255
independence movements: and Walcott, 684
Indian (American) literature *see* American Indian literature
Indian English, 91, 724–5; in newspapers, 723–4
Indian Independence Movement: and Forster, 472
Indian literature, **719–25**
Indian philosophy: and Yeats, 515
Indian-African relations in Caribbean fiction, 676–7
Indo-Caribbean writers, 671, 672, 676–7
'industrial novels', 393
industrial revolution: and contemporary writers, 9
Industrial Workers of the World: *Paterson Strike Pageant* (1913), 639
Ingarden, Roman, 27
Ingram, William, 298
Innes, Cosmo, 147
Inns of Court Revels, 256
institutional discourse, 108
International English, 59
interpretation: and Chaucer, 163; and theory, 25–6
interrogatives, 90
interviews: language used, 90–1; methods used, 554
intonation, 60, 78
intrigue tragedy, 249
Inuit literature, 706
invalidity plays, 524–5

invented languages, 67–8
Ipi Tombi, 669
Ireland: in literature, 452; ME, Church in, 139; Northern, language in, 70; Victorian period, 442; and Yeats, 514
Ireland, David, **700**
Irigaray, Luce, 49
Irish: Old Irish, and OE, 75
Irish culture: and Romantic novel, 357–8
Irish English: vowels in, 75–6
Irish literature: 20th C, 451–2; fiction, 510; short stories, 455, 455–6; *see also* Anglo-Irish literature
Irish mythology: and O'Casey, 531
Irish-American theatre, 639
irony: Frye on, 660; ironic parody, 340; in Achebe, 652; in Chaucer, 164; in de Quincey, 365; in Dunbar, 148; in Ngugi, 660
Iroquois literature, 566
Irving, Henry, 390
Irving, Washington: short stories, 538; 'The Stout Gentleman', 538
Isherwood, Christopher, 453, 454
Isocrates: and Milton, 298; *Areopagiticus*, 298
Italian art: in Victorian England, 426
Italian detective fiction: and American, 556–7
Italian-Americans: fiction, 617; theatre, 639(2); women writers, 552
Italian-Australian literature, 688
Italian-Canadian literature, 711
Italy: Australian studies in, 688
Itzin, Catherine, 526
Ives, Charles: and W.C. Williams, 593
Iyayi, Festus, 648; *Violence*, 652, 655
Jackson, Elaine: *Toe Jam*, 637
Jackson, MacDonald P., 207
Jacobean City Comedy, 55
Jacobean drama: language, 110–11
Jacobi, Lotte, 589
Jacobitism, 321, 326
Jacobs, Giles: *Lives of the Poets*, 327
Jacobson, Dan, 664; *A Dance in the Sun*, 664
Jakobson, Roman, 26–7, 27–8, 31, 107, 568, 712
James, Alice: and H. James, 546
James, C.L.R., 672, **675**; and Lawson, 696
James, Henry, 447, 462, 494, 535–6, 539(2), **545–8**, 600; and Browning, 374; and Cather, 597; and C. Gordon, 615; and Hemingway, 612; and Howells, 545; and Hunt, 438; and D.H. Lawrence, 485; and Pater, 427; and Trollope, 539; and Twain, 544; and Wells, 468; biographical writing, 546; criticism, 546, 547; ghost stories, 546; language, 109; letters, 546, 547; short stories, 538; *The Ambassadors*, 109, 546–7; *The Awkward Age*, 546; 'The Glasses', 546; *The Golden Bowl*, 546; 'The Lesson of the Master', 548; *The Portrait of a Lady*, 548; 'The Private Life', 548; *The Sense of the Past*, 546; *The Turn of the Screw*, 55, 548; *Washington Square*, 546, 548; *What Maisie Knew*, 546
James, William, 561; and Crane, 545; and W. Stevens, 591; *Principle of Psychology*, 545
Jameson, Fredric, 20, 23, 25, 26, 29, 55; *The Policial Unconscious*, 30
Janequin, Clement: and Pound, 586
Janowitz, Anne, 592
Janssen, Gheerart, 211
Jansson, Carole, 245
Japan: culture, and English literature, 309; influence on Pound, 586
Jarrell, Randall: and R. Lowell, 576; letters, 576
Jauss, Hans Robert, 40, 177, 199
Jayne, Mitchell F., 557
Jeffers, Robinson, 552
Jellicoe, Ann, **529–30**; *The Knack*, 529–30; *The Sport of My Mad Mother*, 529–30
Jenkins, Harold, 203–4
Jenner, Edward: bibliography, 12
Jennings, Gertrude: *A Woman's Influence*, 523
Jensen, Wilhelm: *Gradiva*, 43
Jepson, Edgar: and Conrad, 466
Jeremiad motif, 537
Jerome: and Chaucer, 176; and biography, 138; letters, 176; *Adversus Jovinianum*, 176
Jerrold, Douglas, 435
Jespersen, Otto, 63
Jewish characters: in Faulkner, 607
Jewish elite: in 19th C England, 442
Jewish writing, 450–1, 522; Australian, 691–2
Jewish-American fiction, 601; sixties, and West, 609
Jewishness: and Reznikoff, 588
Jews: Restoration, pre-1660, 284; *see also* anti-Semitism, Judaism

Jewsbury, Geraldine, 394, 420, 435
Jhabvala, Ruth Prawer, **721**; short stories, 721
jidaimono, 309
'Jim Comes to Joburg' theme, 664
Joachim of Fiore: and Langland, 143
John of Glastonbury *see* Glastonbury, John of
Johnson, B.S., **509–10**; *Albert Angelo*, 510; *Travelling People*, 510; *The Unfortunates*, 510
Johnson, Colin, 695, **700–1**; *Doctor Wooreddy's Prescription for Enduring the Ending of the World*, 700–1
Johnson, Diane, 555, 617
Johnson, James Weldon, 602
Johnson, Joyce (Joyce Glassman), **631–2**
Johnson, Lionel, 384
Johnson, Pamela Hansford: and D. Thomas, 519
Johnson, Samuel, 6, 64, 319, **327–8**, **333–5**, 337(2), **341**; and Dryden, 307; and Oldham, 310; and Shakespeare, 203; and Tate, 310; and chronology, 334; and femininity, 334; and medicine, 334; and psychopathology, 334; and sexuality, 341; anecdotes, 9; as patron, 334; household, 334; imagery, 328; language, 109; mottoes, 334; poetry, 327–8; prose, 333–5; *The Adventurer*, 334; *Dictionary*, 64, 66, 109(2), 327, 335; *Journey to the Western Islands of Scotland*, 333; *Life of Savage*, 335; *London*, 327; *Odes* (Horace), 327; *Preface to Shakespeare*, 333–4, 334; *The Rambler*, 334(2); *Rasselas*, 8, 310, 334(5), 341(4); *The Vanity of Human Wishes*, 327–8; *A Voyage to Abyssinia*, 333
Johnston, Denis, 458
Johnston, George, 695, **701**
Johnston, Jennifer, 451
jokes: semiotic structure, 35
Jolley, Elizabeth, **702**
Jones, Bridget, 681
Jones, D.G., 713
Jones, Daniel, 65–6, 66, 77
Jones, David, **513**; *The Anathemata*, 513
Jones, Emrys, 190
Jones, Gemma, 215
Jones, Griff Rhys, 246
Jones, Henry Arthur: *Mrs Dane's Defence*, 523
Jones, Inigo: theatres, 246
Jones, LeRoi: *Dutchman*, 641
Jones, Rowland, 67
Jonson, Ben, 9, 254, **258–61**, **274–5**; and Barry, 266; and King, 281; and Shadwell, 311; and Shakespeare, 13, 230; and Spenser, 198; and 17th C publishing, 13; and Anabaptists, 260; and the elegy, 201; and humanism, 272; and man of mode, 253–4; and manliness, 259; and translation, 273; elegies, 274, 290; endings, 227; masques, 274; poetry, 273, 274–5; representation of nature, 303; women in, 254; *The Alchemist*, 246, 260, 266, 274; *Bartholomew Fair*, 260(4); *Conversations*, 274; *Cynthia's Revels*, 261; *Discoveries*, 274; *Epicoene*, 266; 'Epistle to Sir Edward Sacvile', 275; *Hymenaei*, 230; 'Ode to the Immortal Memory . . . of . . . Sir Lucius Cary, and Sir H. Morison', 198, 275; 'On My First Son', 259, 274–5; *The Staple of Newes*, 261; 'To King James', 275; 'To Penshurst', 275; 'Tribe of Ben' epistle, 275; *Volpone*, 259(3), 274
Josipovici, Gabriel: short story, 456
journalism, 107; 17th C, 272; art, 323; Australian, war, 695; by African women, 646; and Coleridge, 364; and Hemingway, 612; history of, 14–15; in India, 724; language, 108; literary, 415; *see also* periodicals, press
Joyce, James, 106, 448, 457, 461, **475–9**; and Agee, 633; and Beckett, 499(2); and Byron, 352; and Conrad, 465; and D.H. Lawrence, 485; and Moore, 455; and Synge, 443; and Dublin, 452; and sexuality, 476–7; Catholicism, 476; language, 106; nationalism, 451; parataxis, 106; post-structural criticism of, 106; short stories, 455(2); *Chamber Music*, 479; *Dubliners*, 455, 477, 478; *Finnegans Wake*, 51, 106(3), 476(2), 477, 478(3); *A Portrait of the Artist*, 476, 477, 478; *Ulysses*, 4, 106, 448–9, 451, 452, 475, 476(3), 477(7), 477–8, 478(3), 479
Joyce, Stanislaus, 457
Judaism: and Benjamin, 52; *see also* anti-Semitism, Jews
The Judgement of the Damned, 135
Judgement Day (OE), 128
Juliana, 117, 118, 126
Jung, Carl Gustav, 565; and Adams, 506(2); and Tennyson, 390

Junius manuscript, **124–5**
Jussawalla, Adil, 720
Juvenal, 305; 17th C translation of, 273; and Dryden, 309; and Jonson, 258; satire, 320
Juxon, William, 281
Kachru, Braj, 724
Kafka, Franz, 56
Kalidasa (Sanskrit author): and Shakespeare, 239
Kalnins, Mara, 482
Kames, Henry Home, Lord, 67; *Elements of Criticism*, 322
Kane, George, 170
Kant, Immanuel, 42, 537; and Conrad, 465; and Wordsworth, 346
Karanth, Kota Shivarama, **720**
Kariuki, J.M.: and Waciuma, 661; *Mau Mau Detainee*, 661
Kavanagh, Julia, 394
Kay, Jackie, 682
Kazan, Elia, **619**, 645; and Steinbeck, 619; *America, America*, 619
Kazin, Alfred, 619
Kean, Charles, 215
Keane, Molly, 451, 461
Keats, John, 9, 25, 344, 345, **353–5**; and Arnold, 369; and romance, 354–5; 1820 poems, 344; *The Eve of St Agnes*, 354(2); 'Eve of St Mark', 354; *Isabella*, 354, 354–5; 'La Belle Dame Sans Merci', 354(2); *Lamia*, 354; 'Ode on a Grecian Urn', 355; 'Ode on Melancholy', 355; 'Ode to Psyche', 354; 'To Autumn', 355
Keble, John, 384, 422
Keesing, Nancy, 692
Kefala, Antigone, **700**; *The First Journey*, 700; *The Island*, 700
Keiser, George R., 170
Keller, Gottfried: *Clothes Make the Man*, 409
Kelmscott Press, 414–15
Kemble, Charles, 204
Kemble, John Philip, 204
Kemp, William, 156; *Kemps Nine Daies Wonder*, 245
Kempe, Margery: *The Book of Margery Kempe*, 175–6
Keneally, Thomas, 687, 690, **701**; *The Chant of Jimmy Blacksmith*, 701; *Schindler's Ark*, 701
Kenna, Peter, **701**; *A Hard God*, 701
Kennedy, Adrienne, 636; *An Evening with Dead Essex*, 637
Kennedy, Leo, **715**
Kenner, Hugh, 479
kenosis: and Milton, 297
Kente, Gibson, 669(3)
Kermode, Frank, 29, 30, 43, 217
Kerouac, Jack, 621, **622**; and J. Johnson, 631–2; and travel, 555; *Moody Street Irregulars*, 622
Kerrigan, John, 206
Kersey, John, 63
Kesey, Ken, 551; and R. Stone, 629
Kesselman, Wendy, 638
Keyes, Sidney, 520
Khan, Ismith, 677, **677**; *The Jumbie Bird*, 677
Khoddam, Salwa, 297
Kierkegaard, Søren Aabye: and Greene, 496; and Percy, 616; and Wilder, 631; and Wycherley, 312
Kiernan, Kevin, 124
Killens, John Oliver, 550
Killigrew, Thomas, 302
King, Edward: and the elegy, 201
King, Henry: and Donne, 284; elegies, 201, 290; sermons, 284; 'The Exequy', 281(2)
King Kong (musical), 668–9, 669
King, Michael, 581
King, William: *The Transactioneer*, 304–5
King's Company, 301, 302
King's Men, 247
Kingsley, Charles, **397–8**, 418; *Hereward the Wake*, 398; *The Water Babies*, 397–8; *Yeast*, 397
Kingsley, Henry, 690; *The Passing Guest*, 690
Kipling, Rudyard, **383**, **414**, 461, **467–8**, 632; and Conrad, 465; and T.S. Eliot, 573; and Australia, 691; in periodicals press, 435–6; poetry, **383**; racism in, 450; short stories, 414; 'Bread upon the Waters', 467; 'The Bull that Thought', 414; 'Ford o' Kabul River', 383; *Kim*, 450; 'Lines to a Superior Young Lady', 383; 'McAndrew's Hymn', 383, 467; 'A Madonna of the Trenches', 468; 'New Year's Resolutions', 383; *Stalky & Co.*, 456; 'The Strange Ride of Morrowbie Jukes', 467; 'The Tomb of his Ancestors', 467
Kirchoff, Gustav, 417
Kirkbride, Thomas Story, 442
Kirkland, Caroline, 538

Klaeber, Fr., 121
Klein, A.M., **710**; *The Second Scroll*, 710
Klein, Melanie, 226; and D.H. Lawrence, 481
A Knack to Know a Knave, 207
Knight, G. Wilson: and J.C. Powys, 491
knighthood: in Malory, 153
Kobal, Ivan: *The Men Who Built the Snowy*, 690
Koch, Christopher, **698–9**; Asian novels, 698; *The Doubleman*, 698
Koeppen, Peter, 574
Koestler, Arthur, 454, 461, **497–8**; and Zionism, 451; *The Gladiators*, 498
Koestler, Mamaine: and Arthur Koestler, 497
Kolatkar, Arun: *Jejuri*, 720
Kolve, V.A., 169
Konrad, George, 678
Korzybski, Count Alfred, 621
Kotzor, Günter, 131(2)
Kozintsev, Grigori, 207
Kreisel, Henry, **712**
Kristensson, Gillis, 75
Kristeva, Julia, 45, 48–9, 398, 472, 680, 698, 712
Kroetsch, Robert, 709, **712**; and history, 711; *Badlands*, 712; *The Studhorse Man*, 712; *What the Crow Said*, 712
Kroetz, Franz Xaver: *Mensch Meier*, 635
Kruisinga, Etsko, 63
Kuhn, Hans, 121
Kuhn, Sherman M., 57
Kuhn, Thomas, 22, 28–9
Kumin, Maxine, 564
Kundera, Milan, 678
Kunene, Mazisi, **668**; *Zulu Poems*, 668
Kunitz, Stanley, 559, 564, **575–6**
Künstlerroman, 448, 449–50
Kuzwayo, Ellen: *Call Me Woman*, 667
Kwa Zulu, 669
Kwakiutl Hamatsa rite, 717
Kyd, Thomas: and Seneca, 250; *The Spanish Tragedy*, 249, 250–1, **262–3**
Kyle, Barry, 262
labour: in Victorian novel, 394
Labrador literature, 704–5
Lacan, Jacques, 40, 48, 49, **50**, 183, 295; and Joyce, 476; and Victorian literature, 391
de Laclos, Choderlos: *Les Liaisons Dangereuses*, 529
Lacrosil, Michele: *Tomorrow Jab-Herma*, 675
Ladurie, Emmanuel Le Roy, 138
de La Fontaine, Jean: and G. Eliot, 409; *Fables*, 409
La Guma, Alex, 648, 663, 667; *In the Fog of the Season's End*, 668; *Time of the Butcherbird*, 667
Laing, R.D., 488
Lamb, H.H., 290
Lamming, George, 673
Lampman, Archibald, 703, **714–15**; and H. Garland, 714–15
Landon, Letitia: and Tennyson, 388–9; 'A Legend of Tintagel Castle', 388–9
landscape: 18th C, 322; in Australian drama, 691; description in Milton, 296
Lane, John, 385
Lane, Pat, 713
Lane, Rose Wilder: and Anderson, 601
Laneham, Robert, 18
Lang, John, 692
Langham, Robert, 64
Langland, William: and the Bible, 137; dialect, 69; *Piers Plowman*, 132, 137, **142–4**
Langley, Eve: *The Pea-Pickers*, 693
language, 22, **57–111**; 17th C, 284; 18th C, 66; 19th C, 66; and Byron, 353; and De Quincey, 365; and T.S. Eliot, 706; and poetry, 565; and sexual difference, Shakespeare, 239; and technology, 632; attitudes to English, 59; nature of, 706; philosophy of, Coleridge, 364; proverbial, in drama, 244; reform, 17th C, 286; standardization of English, 66; teaching of English, 18th C, 69; usage, 66; African, 661, 672; African poetry, 649; American *see* American English; Caribbean, 672, 674, 675; Chancery English, and Caxton, 154; Chaucerian English, 168; Creole *see* Creole; Indian English, 91, 723–5; Indian mass media, 724; Irish English, 75–6; Jacobean drama, 255; London English, 77; minority languages in England, 71; New Brunswick, 704; new Englishes, 100; South African English, 77; Suffolk dialect, 77; Tyneside dialect, 76; *see also* Old English, Middle English, Modern English, Present-day English, linguistics
language change, 73; and urbanization, 70
language and style: Austen, 360, 361; Beckett, 498; cummings, 569; Defoe,

339; Desani, 721; Dickens, 399; T.S. Eliot, 516, 517; Emerson, 540; Forster, 473; Garioch, 518; Golding, 501; Gordimer, 666; Hopkins, 381; D.H. Lawrence, 484; Milton, 295; O'Casey, 530; Pound, 582–3; Restoration, 304; Shakespeare, 239, 240; Walcott, 683; Woolf, 475; Yeats, 514–15
Languet, Hubert: and Sidney, 193
Lanier, Emilia Bassano, 240
Lanier, Nicholas, 302
Lanyer, Aemilia, 186, 270; 'Description of Cooke-ham', 186
Lapidge, Michael, 115
Lardner, Ring, **599**
Larkin, Philip, 519, **521**; language, 107; 'In the Grip of Light', 521; *Jill*, 462
Larsen, Nella, 554
Laslett, Peter, 316
Lass, Roger, 76
Last Judgement: in ME drama, 157
Latin: grammars, 68–9; teaching, in AS England, 116
La Tour, Georges de, 279
Latvian-American theatre, 639
Laurence, Margaret: and Northrop Frye, 708; and Haliburton, 709; *The Diviners*, 711; 'Horses of the Night', 709
Lavater, Johann Kaspar, 323
Laver, Peter, 349
law: and Dickens, 400; and literary theory, 38; medieval, 175; Shakespearean period, 212; Victorian, 439
Law, William: *Spirit of Love*, 260
Lawes, Henry, 290
Lawler, Ray, **699**; *Summer of the Seventeenth Doll*, 699(3)
Lawrence, Arthur, 484
Lawrence, D.H., 382, 461, **479–87**, **517**; and Hardy, 411; and Kipling, 467; and H. Miller, 612; and Pound, 586; and Rhys, 680; and Mark Rutherford, 413; and Australian literature, 691; bibliography, 487(2); language and style, 484; letters, 481, 485; manuscripts, 18; paintings, 484; poetry, 483–4, 517; short stories, 482, 485; sources, 479–80; translations, 484; travel books, 485; *Aaron's Rod*, 480, 482–3; *Apocalypse*, 483; 'Art and the Individual', 479; 'Art and Morality', 479; *Birds, Beasts and Flowers*, 484; 'A Britisher Has a Word with an Editor', 479; *The Captain's Doll*, 487(2); *England my England*, 482; *Kangaroo*, 480; *Lady Chatterley's Lover*, 482, 485(2), 485–6, 486(9); *The Ladybird*, 485; *Last Poems*, 483–4; 'The Miner at Home', 485; 'Morality and the Novel', 479; *Mornings in Mexico*, 484; *Movements in European History*, 485; *Mr Noon*, 481, 482, 484, 485, 486; 'New Eve and Old Adam', 485; *Pansies*, 483–4; *The Plumed Serpent*, 480, 484; *The Rainbow*, 461(2), 480, 481, 484, 485, 486; 'The Rocking-Horse Winner', 487; *St Mawr*, 482, 484; *Sons and Lovers*, 18, 484–5, 487; *Study of Thomas Hardy*, 411, 479(2); 'the Secret of the Etruscans' 482; *The Virgin and the Gypsy*, 486(2); *The White Peacock*, 480, 481, 486; 'The Woman Who Rode Away', 482, 487; *Women in Love*, 8, 448, 484, 485(2), 486, 487
Lawrence, Frieda, 457
Lawrence, Lydia, 484
Lawrence, T.E., 7, 461
Lawson, Henry, 675, 690, **696**; letters, 696; short fiction, 688; 'The Loaded Dog', 696
Lawson, John Howard, 637
lay: ME, 150–1
Lay-Folks' Catechism, 155
Layamon: word formation, 81; *Brut*, 96, 139
Layton, Irving, 713, **715–16**; and Creeley, 569; and Pacey, 704; letters, 704; *The Gucci Bag*, 716; *Waiting for the Messiah*, 716
Lazarus, George: and D.H. Lawrence, 485
Leacock, Stephen: and Daudet, 710
League of Workers' Theatres, 640
Lear, Edward, **439**; and Tennyson, 390; musical settings, 387; *Liber Studiorum*, 390
Leavis, F.R., 37, 486(2)
le Carré, John, 3, **509**; *The Little Drummer Girl*, 509; Smiley novels, 509(2)
Le Comte, Edward, 296
Lee, Dennis, 713
Lee, Nathaniel, 302; *Lucius Junius Brutus*, 311; (and John Dryden): *The Duke of Guise*, 308; *Oedipus*, 308

Lee, Sidney: and the *DNB*, 418
Leech, Clifford, 311
LeFanu, Sheridan, 3
left-wing politics: Australian writing, 692; dramatic theory, American, 637–8; theatre, 522
legal language, 108
Legend of the Seven Sleepers (OE), 109, 135
Léger, Fernand: and Pound, 585
Legman, Gershon, 551
Le Grand, Joachim, 333
Lehmann, Rosamund, 454
Leiden Glosses (OE), 63
Leigh, John, 587
Leiris, Michel, 21
Leningrad: Academy of Sciences library, 17
Leninist criticism: of Ngugi, 661
Lennox, Charlotte: *Female Quixote*, 340
Leofric: *Visio Leofrici*, 135
Lepage, John Louis, 276
Leprohon, Rosanna Eleanor: *The Manor House of de Villerai*, 709
lesbian feminist criticism, 46
Lessing, Doris, 224, 448, 449, 449–50, **504–5**; and Storey, 462; play, 504; science fiction, 459; short stories, 504, 505; symbolism in, 505; *Each His Own Wilderness*, 504; *The Four-Gated City*, 504; *The Golden Notebook*, 504, 505; *The Grass is Singing*, 504, 505(2), 650; *The Marriages Between Zones Three, Four and Five*, 504, 505; *The Memoirs of a Survivor*, 505; 'Not a Very Nice Story', 504; 'Notes for a Case History', 504; *Shikasta*, 505; *Summer Before the Dark*, 462; 'The Temptation of Jack Orkney', 504
Le Sueur, W.D., 703
Lethaby, W.R., 425
letters *see* correspondence: epistolary fiction
Leverson, Ada, 461
Lévi-Strauss, Claude, 22, 28, 35, 44, 52
Levin, Richard, 216, 222, 255
Levinas, Emmanuel: and Derrida, 35
Levinson, Marjorie, 351
Levy, Deborah, 525; *Clam*, 525
Lewes, G.H.: and G. Eliot, 409; and Pater, 426; letters, 422; *The Physiology of Common Life*, 409
Lewis, Alun, 519, 520; short stories, 455
Lewis, C.S., 6, 199, 201, 459(3), **492–3**; Arthurian fiction, 450; mythical works, 460; *The Chronicles of Narnia*, 493; *The Interplanetary Trilogy*, 493; *Out of the Silent Planet*, 459; *Perelandra*, 493
Lewis, Meriwether: exploration narrative, 707
Lewis, Sinclair, 4, **600**; *Main Street*, 600
Lewis, Wyndham, 6, 457; and Joyce, 478; and Pound, 579–80, 583, 585, 585–6; letters, 579–80; *Time and Western Man*, 478
lexical phonology, 74
lexicography, 63, 99; 17th C, 63; OE, 93; *see also* dictionaries
Leyris, Pierre, 380
Liber Monstrorum, 113
liberalism: in South African fiction, 664, 665
libraries, 10–11, 16–17; academic, 17; and copyright, 16–17; Anglo-German relations, 19th C, 16; catalogues, personal, 17; cathedral, 16; denominational, Scotland, 19th C, 16; music, 16; special collections, 10–11; subscribing, 16; Athelstan, 117; T. Baker, 17; Berlin, Royal Library, 16; British Library, 11; Cambridge Emmanuel College, 16; Cotton, 16; Defoe, 17; Edinburgh University, 17; Glasgow University, 17; Housman, 382; Huntington, 209; Kentucky University, 288; Leningrad Academy of Sciences, 17; Lilly Library, 4; Lincoln Cathedral, 16; Los Angeles UCLA Theater Arts, 216; Manchester Chetham's, 16, 301; Quinville Abbey, 17; Royal Philharmonic Society, 16; St Andrews University Library, 16; Sidney family, 17; Sidney's, 195; Robert Lee Wolff, 11
Licensing Act, 18th C: and the stage, 330
Lieb, Michael, 293
Lieber, Rochelle, 76
Lieberman, Lawrence, 570
Life of St. Eustace (OE), 135
Lilleshall Abbey: Shropshire, 150
Lilliat, John, 201
Lillo, George, 331
Lilly Library, 4
Lily, William, 69
Lincoln Cathedral library, 16
Lincolnshire: place names, 102
Lind, Åge, 89

Lindsay, Vachel: as children's author, 3
Ling, Nicholas, 13
linguistic change *see* language change
linguistic geography 70
linguistics: 18th C, 61, 67; history, **61–9**; and music, 381; OE studies, 116; Saussurean, and translation, 36; theory of, 87–93, 99–101; *see also* language
Linklater, Eric: *The Merry Muse*, 452
Linton, Eliza Lynn, **410**; *The Autobiography of Christopher Kirkland*, 410; *The Second Youth of Theodora Desanges*, 410
Lisle family: letters, 188
lists: literary, 5
literacy: OE period, 73; Scottish, 18th C, 322
literary histories, 5–9
literary history: American, 536
literary pragmatics, 174
literary theory, **19–56**; 18th C, 320; arguments against, 25; Canadian, 705; Chicano, 550; guides, 22; politics of, 26; role in literature, 24; and Shakespeare, 218–19
Lithuanian American theatre, 639
little magazines *see* periodicals: little magazines
liturgy: and Langland, 143–4; and Milton, 298; OE, 117, 125
Liudprand of Cremona, 133
Lives of Saints: OE, 134
Livesey, Dora: and Ruskin, 428–9
Livy: and Shakespeare, 237
Lloyd, Charles: and Wordsworth, 348
Lloyd, William, 63–4
loanwords, 76; ME, 96; nativization, 60
Lobo, Jeronimo: *Voyage to Abyssinia*, 333
Lochhead, Douglas, **717**; *High Road*, 717
Lochhead, Liz, 525; *Blood and Ice*, 525
Locke, John, 64, 66, 302, **315–16**, 347; and Johnson, 109, 334; and Sterne, 342; and Swift, 332; and 17th C women, 316; semiotics, 66; *Essay concerning Human Understanding* 66; *Two Treatises of Government*, 316, *First Treatise of Government*, 332
Locke, Matthew, 302
Locrine, 253
Lodge, David, 107
Lodge, Thomas, 196; and Marlowe, 258; and Sidney, 191–2; fiction, 191; self-representation, 192; *The Wounds of Civil War*, 258, 265
Logan, William, 522
logocentrism, 36
London English, 77
London, Jack, 553, **596**; and Kerouac, 622(2); 'All Gold Canyon', 596; *The Sea-Wolf*, 545, 596; *The Star Rover*, 596; *Young Wolf*, 596
Long, Gavin, 695
long poem, 513; Canadian, 713–14
Longinus, 45; and Pound, 584
Lonsdale, Roger, 323, 341
Los Angeles: artistic responses to, 553–4; UCLA Theater Arts library, 216
lost tribe romantic novels: Australian, 694–5, 718
love: in African novel, 657–8; chivalric, in Pound, 587; and Coleridge, 364; lyric, courtly, ME, 148; ME, 138, 148, 154, 172; metaphysics of, 201; poetry, Victorian, 366–7
Lovelace, Earl, 674, **677**; *The Dragon Can't Dance*, 676–7, 677
Lowe, Stephen: *Keeping Body and Soul Together*, 525
Lowell, Amy, **576**
Lowell, James Russell, 536
Lowell, Robert, 551, 559(2), 564(2), **576–7**; and Hardwick, 624; and Hopkins, 382; and Sexton, 589; *Lord Weary's Castle*, 576; 'The Quaker Graveyard in Nantucket', 382
Lowry, Malcolm, **499–500**, 616; letters, 499; screenplays, 500; *Under the Volcano*, 499(2), 499–500, 500
Loy, Mina, **577**
Lucan: and Shelley, 353
Lucas, F.L., 244
Lucas, Franciscus: and Herbert, 279
Lucian: and More, 188–9; *Works*, 305
Lucretius: and Wordsworth, 348
Ludwig, L.: *Lexicon*, 63
Lukács, Georg, **52**, 55, 648; and Benjamin, 52; and Brecht, 52; *The Ontology of Social Being*, 52
luminist painters: and Emerson, 540
Lurie, Morris, 691
Lydgate, John, 136, **145–6**, 161, 189, 190; and Caxton, 146; and Chaucer, 145–6, 166–7, 173; *The Fall of Princes*, 146; *The Siege of Thebes*, 145–6, 166–7, 173
Lyell, Charles, 376; and Tennyson, 388
Lyly, John, 253; and Ovid, 263; and Shakespeare, 227; and anatomy, 187;

fiction, 191(2); *Love's Metamorphosis*, 263; *Sapho and Phao*, 263
Lyotard, Jean-François, 20(2), 38
lyric, 24–5, 28, 40–1, 275; and de Man, 40; ME: 136, **148–51**, and the Bible, 137, courtly love, 148; and monologue, 375–6;
Lyssa, Alison, 525; *Pinball*, 525
Lytton, Edward George Earle Bulwer Lytton, first Baron, **397**; *The Pilgrims of the Rhine*, 397
Mabinogion: and Spenser, 197
Macaulay, G.C., 145
Macaulay, Thomas Babington, 415, 416(2)
McAuley, James, 699, **700**; *Time Given*, 700
MacCabe, Colin, 54, 409–10
Maccabees: and Ælfric, 133
McCaffery, Steve: letters, 706
McCarthy, Mary, **632**
McCarthyism, 634
McClenaghan, Tom: *Submariners*, 525
Mac Colla, Fionn: *The Albannach*, 452
McCormick, John, 522
McCoy, Horace: California fiction, 554
McCrae, Georgiana, 690
MacDiarmid, Hugh, **517–18**; letters, 518; *A Drunk Man Looks at the Thistle*, 517; *To Circumjack Cencrastus*, 517
MacDonald, George, 406, 459; and C.S. Lewis, 493; *Lilith*, 406(2)
McDonald, Ian, 695
MacDonald, John D., **629**
McDonald, Roger, 695
Macdonald, Ross, 556
McEwan, Ian, 454, 457, **530**; screenplay, 530; short story, 456; *The Cement Garden*, 460; *The Imitation Game*, 524; *The Ploughman's Lunch*, 530
MacEwen, Gwendolyn, 713
Macfarlan, James, 370
McFarland, Thomas: *Forms of Ruin*, 345
McGahern, John, 454, **510**; 'Christmas', 510
McGalliard, John C., 178
McGann, Jerome J., 348, 351
MacGregor, W.Y., 438
McGuane, Thomas, **629**; *Panama*, 629
Machar, Agnes, 707–8
Machaut, Guillaume de: and Chaucer, 181
Macherey, Pierre, 37
Machiavelli, Niccolò, 255; and Shakespeare, 232, 233, 237; *Discourses*, 237
machine: text as, 26
machine age: and contemporary writers, 9
machines: medieval, and Chaucer, 178
McHugh, Heather, 564
MacInnes, Colin, **503**
McKay, Claude, 672–3; *A Long Way From Home*, 673
Mackay, Shena, 454
McKenzie, D.F., 13, 313
Mackenzie, Henry: and Scott, 358
Macklin, Charles, 302
MacLean, S.-B., 156
MacLeish, Archibald, 576
MacLeod, Alistair, **713**; short stories, 713; 'The Boat', 713
McLuhan, Marshall, 51, 551, **706**
McMichael, James, 559
McNair, John R., 63, 116
Macphail, Andre, 708; *The Master's Wife*, 710
Macpherson, James, 105
Macready, William C., 215, 302
Macro plays, 160
Macrobius: and Chaucer, 165
Macrone, John, 437
Madden, David, 554
Madden, Sir Frederic, 17
madness: in Canadian short story, 709; and colonialism, 650; and women in Shakespeare, 213
magazines *see* periodicals
magic: in OE charms, 128
magic realism: Hodgins, 712; Rushdie, 722
Mahapatra, Jayanta, **721**; 'A Letter to Kazuka Shiraishi in Tokyo', 721
Mailer, Norman, 485, 551, 556, 616, **624**
Mailloux, Steven, 109
Maillu, David, **661**
Mainwaring, Arthur, 331; and Swift, 331
Maitland, F.W., 422
Makin, Bathsua: *An Essay to Revive the Antient Education of Gentlewomen*, 314
Makouta-M'Boukou, J.P., 649
Malamud, Bernard, 552, **625**; *The Fixer*, 625; *God's Grace*, 625(2)
Maldon, The Battle of, 120, 128; metre, 121
Maliseet literature, 704
Mallarmé, Stéphane, 55, 561; and Shakespeare, 203

Malone, Edmond: and Boswell, 331
Malone, Kemp, 104, 127
Malory, Sir Thomas, 136, **151–4**; and alliterative tradition, 151; *Morte Darthur*, 151–4
Malouf, David, 690, 695, **701**
Mamet, David, 635, **641–2**; *American Buffalo*, 641; *Dark Pony*, 641; *The Disappearance of the Jews*, 641; *Duck Variations*, 641; *Edmond*, 641; *Glen Ross*, 641; *Glengarry*, 641; *Lakeboat*, 641; *A Life in the Theatre*, 641; *Reunion*, 641; *Sexual Perversity in Chicago*, 641; *The Shawl*, 642; *The Water Engine*, 641; *The Woods*, 641
man of mode: genre of, 253
de Man, Paul, 25, 26, 31, 38, 40, 55, 345; and Empson, 38; bibliography, 40
Manaka, Matsemela, 669
Manchester: art, Victorian period, 438; Chetham's Library, 16; Victorian period, 441
Mandeville, Bernard de, 319, **332–3**; *The Fable of the Bees*, 332(2); *The Grumbling Hive*, 332
Mandeville, Sir John: and Swift, 332; *Travels*, 332
Mangua, Charles, 659, 660
Mankind, 136
Manley, Mary Delariviere, 312
manliness: Christian, 417–18; in Jonson, 259
Manly, J.M., 170
Mann, Thomas, 7; and Chaucer, 183; *Buddenbrooks*, 697; *Joseph*, 183
Manning, Frederic: and Pound, 586
Manning, Henry Edward, 440
Manningham, John, 229
Mannoni, Octave, 464, 505, 666
Mantua: scholarship in early Renaissance, 190
manuscript studies, 161–2
manuscripts: 20th C authors, 460; Austen, 359; Anglo-Saxon illuminated, 277; Chaucer, 169–70, 178; Coleridge, 350; Donne, 277; Junius, 124–5; D.H. Lawrence, 18; W. Morris, 383; Shakespeare, 13; Zukovsky, 595; Auchinleck, 149–50; Cambridge Corpus Christi, 131, 132, 133–4, 135; Cambridge Emmanuel, 310; Cambridge Magdalene Pepys, 161; Cambridge Trinity, 132; Cambridge UL, 193; Cape Town PL, 280; Edinburgh Scottish Record Office, Dalhousie, 277; Leeds Brotherton, 301; London BL, 11, 104, 112–13, 169; London BL Blenheim Papers, 11; London BL Cotton, 16, 135, 142; London BL Cotton Julius, 131; London BL Harley, 140, 148–9, 150, 151, 158–9, 170; London BL Sloane, 151, 301; London Lambeth Palace, 154; London Westminster Abbey, 150; Norwich Norfolk Record Office, Kirkpatrick, 156; Nottingham Portland, 280; Oxford Bodley, 127, 128, 135, 159, 194–5, 201, 209; Oxford Dalgarno, 68; Oxford Merton, 150; Paris Bib. Mazarine, 150; Paris BN 138; Pennsylvania, 150; Rome Vatican, 138; San Marino Huntington, 12, 143, 155, 170; Shropshire Library, 150; Worcester Cathedral, 132; Worsley, 170–1
Manwood, John: *A Treatise and Discourse of the Lawes of the Forest*, 217
Manx surnames, 105
Maponya, Manaka, 669
Marachera, Dambudzo: and Mungoshi, 670
Margarete, Saint: Life, 155
Maritime literature, Canadian, 709, 714, 717; *see also* British Columbian literature
Markandaya, Kamal, 719, **720**; *Nectar in a Sieve*, 720
Marlatt, Daphne, 714, **716**; *Steveston*, 716
Marlowe, Christopher, 98, 249, **256–8**; and Donne, 276; and Lowry, 500; and Maturin, 363; and Seneca, 250; and Shakespeare, 207, 240; and translation, 272; *Dr Faustus*, 207–8, 241, 242, 253, 257(5), 257–8, 258(3), 500; *Edward II*, 249, 257; *The Jew of Malta*, 257, 258; *Tamburlaine*, 240, 250–1, 251, 252, 256(2), 257(2); (and Thomas Nashe), *Dido Queene of Carthage*, 256
marriage, 394, 555; 18th C, 319; and Elizabethan comedy, 253; and D.H. Lawrence, 481–2, 485; in medieval sermons, 138–9; in Wharton, 597
The Marriage of Sir Gawain, 144
Marryat, Frederick, 363
Marshall, Alan: *I Can Jump Puddles*, 690
Marshall, Julian, 16

Marson, Una, 674, 681
Marston, John, 245; and man of mode, 253–4; language, 255; women in, 254; *The Dutch Courtesan*, 229; *The Malcontent*, 255, 266
Martial: and More, 189
Martin, Sharon Stockard, 637
Martin, Violet *see* Somerville and Ross
Martineau, Harriet, 422–3
Martyrology (OE), 130–1
Martz, Louis L., 292
Marvell, Andrew, 196, 200, **281–2**, 311; and Cromwell, 282; and Fane, 280; and Herbert, 13; and 17th C publishing, 13; poetry, 275; 'First Anniversary', 282; 'The Garden', 282; 'The Unfortunate Lover', 282; 'Upon Appleton, House, 281–2, 282
Marx Brothers, 634
Marx, Karl: Fitzgerald's reading of, 599; *The Critique of the Gotha Programme*, 424
Marxism and Marxist theory, 21, 37, **52**; and Armah, 658–9; and Faulkner, 607; and Morris, 424; and E. Wilson, 634; and Zukofsky, 594; and African literature, 648; and deconstruction, 24; and dialogue, 54; and poststructuralism, 54, 55; American, 55; crisis of, 24
Masefield, John: and Shakespeare, 203
Masham, Damaris, Lady : and 17th C philosophers, 316
masochism: and Joyce, 477
Mason, A.E.W.: and Joyce, 478; *Miranda of the Balcony*, 478
Mason, John, 246
Masonic drama: 18th C, 330
masque: Dryden, 308
mass culture *see* popular culture
Massinger, Philip: and John Fletcher, *Love's Cure*, 255
Masters, Edgar Lee, 552
Masters, Olga, 687
Matcham, Frank, 444
materialist criticism, **50–6**
mathematics, 39; Elizabethan, and Shakespeare, 229
Matheolus: and Chaucer, 182; *Lamentationes*, 182
Mathews, Elkin: and Joyce, 479
Matonis, A.T.E., 150
matriarchy: and D.H. Lawrence, 485
Matthews, Janet, 690
Maturin, C.R., **363**; novels, 356; *The Albigenses*, 363; *Melmoth the Wanderer*, 363
Mau Mau: and Kenyan fiction, 659
Maugham, W. Somerset, **469**, **530**; *Cakes and Ale*, 469; *The Constant Wife*, 530; *For Services Rendered*, 530; *Penelope*, 523
Maupassant, Guy de: and Conrad, 466
Maurice, F.D., 418
Maurice, F.J., 349
Mauron, Charles: and Bell, 471; 'On Reading Einstein', 517
Maxims (OE), 119(2)
May, Julian, **629–30**; bibliography, 630; 'Dune Roller', 630; Saga of Pliocene Exile, 630
Maya literature, 566
Mayne, Jasper, 277
Mazrui, Ali, 649
media, 56; and Beckett, 526–7; in drama, 640; Indian, language, 724; and modern drama, 524; and text linguistics, 107
medicine: 19th C, 442; and Chaucer, 182; in literature, 385
medieval morality plays, **159–60**, 190–1, 249, 251, 252
medieval period: and Shakespeare, 202
medieval saint's play: and T. S. Eliot, 528
melodrama, 547, 670; 19th C American, 639
Melville, Arthur, 438
Melville, Herman, 535, 539, **542–3**, 559, 632; and Fowles, 507; and Shakespeare, 238; and apocalypse, 555; sea shanties, 543; 'Bartleby the Scrivener', 109, 542; 'Benito Cereno', 542–3; *Billy Budd*, 472; 'Cock-a-Doodle-Doo!', 539; *The Confidence-Man*, 238, 543; 'The Encantadas', 542, 543(2); *Moby-Dick*, 542, 543; *Omoo*, 543; *Piazza Tales*, 542, 542–3, 543; *Pierre*, 507; 'The Tartarus of Maids', 539
memorials, 449
men: androcentrism, in Orwell, 488–9; in D.H. Lawrence, 481–2; male leadership, 484; masculine attractiveness and ME women, 138; masculinism in Melville, 543; masculinity in teaching, 54; social relationships between, 395; Victorian, 369; *see also* gender, sexual difference
men in literature: Indian poets, 719–20; Rhys, 679

Menen, Aubrey, **722**
Menippean satire: and T.S. Eliot, 516
Mennes, Sir John: and *Wits Recreations* (1640), 281
The Menologium, 119
Menon, O. Chandu: and Rao, 721; *Indulekha*, 721
'Mercy and Justice' (ME lyric), 150
Meredith, George, 366, **383**, **413**; poetry, 383; *The Egoist*, 413; 'Love in the Valley', 383; *Modern Love*, 367, 383(2)
Merivale, Charles, 416
Merleau-Ponty, Maurice, 39
Merrill, James, 551
Mersenne, Marin, 68
Merton, Thomas, 616
Merwin, W.S., 563, 564–5
metamorphosis: in Shakespeare, 227
metaphor: and metonymy, 107, 109
metaphysical poets, 275–6
metaphysics: of love, 201
Metcalf, John, 708
Methodism, 440
metonymy: and metaphor, 107, 109
metre: and T.S. Eliot, 573; and music, 381; theory of, 109; *see also* rhythm
metrical phonology, 77–8
metrics: OE, 121
Mexican theatre, 639
Meyer, Bernard, 463
Michelangelo: Freud on, 43
Micmac literature, 704
Middle English, 1, 75; pronunciation, 76, 78; stylistics, 109; syntax, 85–6; vocabulary and semantics, 96–7
Middle Scots: poetry, **147–8**
Middlebro', T.H., 419
Middleton, Anne, 177
Middleton, Thomas, 219, 245(2), 248, **261–2**; and man of mode, 253–4; women in, 254; *The Changeling*, 261(2), 262; *The Chaste Maid in Cheapside*, 253; *A Fair Quarrel*, 261; *A Game of Chess*, 261, 261–2; *Hengist*, 261; *The Honest Whore Part I*, 261; *The King of Kent*, 261; *No Wit, No Help like a Woman's*, 262; *The Revenger's Tragedy*, 261, 262; *The Second Maiden's Tragedy*, 261; *The Spanish Gipsy*, 261; *The Witch*, 261; *Women Beware Women*, 261, 262; (and Thomas Dekker), *The Roaring Girl*, 255, 262
Midrash: and Milton, 298
Miedema, H.T.J., 139
Miles, Josephine, 554
Mill, John Stuart, 415, **423**; and G. Eliot, 408, 409; diaries, 423; letters, 423; *Autobiography*, 423; *Essays on French History and Historians*, 423; *On Liberty*, 420, 423; *Principles of Political Economy*, 423
Millar, Andrew, 14
Millar, Kenneth *see* Ross Macdonald
Miller, Arthur, 462, **642**; *The Crucible*, 642
Miller, Henry, 558, **612–13**, 612–13; and D.H. Lawrence, 481
Miller, J. Hillis, 30, 38, 412
Miller, James (scribe), 159
Miller, Jordan Y., 643
Miller, Karl, 454
Miller, Leo, 297
Millett, Kate: and H. Miller, 613; *Sexual Politics*, 613
Millgate, Jane, 358
Mills, Hilary, 624
Mills, Sparling, 717
Milner, Andrew, 288
Milner, Ron, 636
Milnes, Richard Monckton, 420
Milosz, Czeslaw, 559
Milton, John, 5, 9, 196, **285–99**; and Austen, 360; and Boethius, 290; and Chapman, 293; and Drummond of Hawthornden, 274; and Euripides, 293; and Galileo, 296; and Greene, 497; and Hardy, 411; and Homer, 293; and Isocrates, 298; and Johnson, 334–5; and Maturin, 363; and Ovid, 291–2, 293; and Plato, 298; and Pope, 296, 326(2), 327; and Purchas, 298; and Raphael, 293, 294; and Ripa, 295; and Shakespeare, 290, 292, 297; and Spenser, 198, 289, 290, 292, 294; and Swift, 332; and Virgil, 292; and Wordsworth, 347; and the Apocrypha, 294; and the Bible, 296, 297; and *consolatio*, 293–4; and the elegy, 201; and *kenosis*, 297; and landscape description, 296; and liturgy, 298; and music, 291; and oxymoron, 289; and *The Plot Discovered and Counterplotted*, 298–9; and Rabbinic texts, 298; and theology, 292; bibliography, 288–9; classical allusions, 296; concordance, 297; duality in, 286; elegies, 290–1; imagery, 286–7, 296; influences, 293;

language, 295; prose, 297–9; state papers, 299; theology, 298; vocabulary, 288; *Apology against a Pamphlet*, 298; *Arcades*, 289; *Areopagitica*, 298; 'At a Solemn Music', 291; *At a Vacation Exercise in the Colledge*, 288, 289; *Comus*, 286, 288, 289, 289–90, 290, 292, 346; *De Doctrina Christiana*, 292, 297, 298; *The Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce*, 297; *Epitaphium Damonis*, 290; *Il Penseroso*, 290; *L'Allegro*, 198, 289; 'Lawrence of Virtuous Father Virtuous Son', 291; *Lycidas*, 288, 290, 291; *A Masque*, 290; *Moscovia*, 298; Nativity Ode, 274, 286–7, 289; *Of Education*, 298; 'On the Late Massacre in Piemont', 291; *Paradise Lost*, 198, 286, 287(2), 291, **291–6**, 332, 334–5, 363, 497; *Paradise Regained*, 286(2), 294, 295, 296(2); *Samson Agonistes*, 285, 286(2), 296–7, 297(3), 305; 'Upon the Circumcision', 289
mimesis, 32, 39, 593; in *The Dream of the Rood*, 125; mimetic language, 110; in Victorian novel, 396; in Victorian poetry, 367
Miner, Earl, 307
minority languages in England, 71
Mirren, Helen, 262
The Mirror for Magistrates, 232
Miscellany Poems, 305(2)
misogyny: Chaucer, 179
Mississippi writers, 552
Mitchell, Adrian, 525; *The Tragedy of King Real*, 525
Mitchell, Margaret, **603**; letters, 603; *Gone with the Wind*, 603
Mitchison, Naomi, 454, 461, **492**; Arthurian fiction, 450; diary, 492; *The Bull Calves*, 492
Mitford, Mary Russell: and E.B. Browning, 373
Mithraism: and Tolkien, 459
Modern English: syntax 87; vocabulary and semantics, 97–8
Modernism, 512, 555, 561; American, 631; and T.S. Eliot, 516(2); and Faulkner, 606; and H. Miller, 612; and New York, 553; and Sisson, 522; and Yeats, 514–15
The Modish Couple, 331
Moffet, Thomas, 193
Mohun, Michael, 302
Molière: endings, 227
Momaday, N. Scott, **629**; *House Made of Dawn*, 629
Mommsen, Theodor, 416
monasticism: in AS England, 116
Monboddo, James Burnett, Lord , 67
money: and fiction, 395–6; and Pound, 584
monologue, 375; *see also* dramatic monologue
monologue novel, 449
Monroe, Harriet: and T.S. Eliot, 517
monstrosity, 460
Montagu, Lady Mary Wortley, 87
Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de, 254; 'Of Lyers', 224
Montgomerie, Alexander, 199; *The Cherrie and the Slae*, 199
Montgomery, L.M.: journals, 710
Montreal: literature in, 705; Theatre Royal, 717
Moodie, J.W. Dunbar: *Ten Years in South Africa*, 707
Moodie, Susannah, 675, 690; and Lawson, 696; *Roughing It in the Bush*, 707
Moore, Brian: *I am Mary Dunne*, 446
Moore, G.E., 457; and Woolf, 474–5
Moore, George: and Joyce, 455; *The Untilled Field*, 455
Moore, Marianne, **577**; 'The Mind is an Enchanted Thing', 577; 'Preface to *Monsieur Teste* by Paul Valéry', 577
Moorhouse, Frank, 687; short fiction, 688
Moraes, Dom, 720
morality plays, 249, 251, 252; ME, **159–60**; sin in, 190–1
morals: and Victorians, 418
More, Alice, 189
More, Sir Thomas, 136, **187–9**; dialogues, 189; epigrams, 189; *Dialogue of Comfort*, 188, 189; *Dialogue Concerning Heresies*, 189; *History of Richard III*, 188, 189, 260; *Supplication of Souls*, 208; *Utopia*, 8, 188
Morgan, Lady , 357–8
Morgan, Edwin, **518**
Morley, Henry, 215
Morocco: and American novelists, 619–20, 621
morphology, 60, **79–83**; Chaucer's, 168
morphophonology: and deaf readers, 74

Morris, Charles: and Wilde, 431
Morris, William, 366, **383–4**, **423–5**; manuscripts, 383; poetry, 383–4; *The Defence of Guenevere*, 384; *The Earthly Paradise*, 383; *News from Nowhere*, 424(3); 'The Pilgrims of Hope', 384; 'The Story of Aristomenes', 383
Morris, Wright, **623**; *The Works of Love*, 623
Morrison, Arthur, **413**; *The Dream of Gerontius*, 380
Morrison, Toni, 550, 557–8, **623**; *Song of Solomon*, 623(2); *Tar Baby*, 623
Morse, Samuel French, 577
Morson, Gary, 53
Morte Arthure (alliterative), 139, 140, 151, 152
Morton, A.Q., 243
Moser, Thomas, 463
Mosse, Miles: *The Arraignment and Conviction of Usurie*, 228
Mount and Page (publishers), 14
Mountfort, Susanna, 302
Mountfort, William, 302
Mountjoy, Christopher, 211
mourning, 7; and elegy, 290–1
Mozambique literature, 662
Mphahlele, Es'kia, 663, 664, **668**; *The Wanderers*, 668
Mtshali, Oswald: 'The Watchman's Blues', 664
Mudie, Charles Edward, 436
Muggeridge, Malcolm, 493
Muggleton, Lodowick: *Acts of the Witnesses*, 305
Muir, Edwin, 458
Mukařovský, Jan, 27
Mungoshi, Charles: and Marachera, 670
Munns, Jessica, 310
Munonye, John, **655**; *Bridge to a Wedding*, 655
Munro, Alice, 708, **713**
Munro, Craig: *Wild Man of Letters*, 685
Murdoch, Iris, **504**; language, 110; *An Accidental Man*, 504; *The Black Prince*, 224, 504; *The Philosopher's Pupil*, 456; *The Sea, The Sea*, 110, 504
Murray, J.T., 245
Murray, James, 65–6; *New English Dictionary*, 66
Murray, John, 420; and Byron, 352
Murray, Les, 686, 689, 695, **701**; 'The Buladelah-Taree Holiday Song Cycle', 687
Murray, Lindley, 63
Murray, Natalia Danesi, 631
Murry, John Middleton, 481
Murry, Middleton: and D.H. Lawrence, 483
museum, 20
Musgrave, Susan: *Kiskatinaw Songs, and Other Poetry*, 716
music: 18th C, 322; and Armah, 658; and Browning, 375; and Byron, 353; and T.S. Eliot, 515–16; and Hopkins, 381; and Milton, 291; and Peacock, 362; and Shakespeare, 202, 221, 240; and W.C. Williams, 593; and Wolfe, 610; and Wordsworth, 347; and English literature, 1; and linguistics, 381; and metre, 381; and poetry, 344; collecting, 16; critics, 421; in Chester cycle, 158; Tennyson settings, 386–7; *see also* opera
music-hall, 444
musical parody: in Jacobean city comedy, 253
musicals: black, in South Africa, 669
Muske, Carol, 563
Mwangi, Meja, 659, 660, **661**; *Going Down River Road*, 661; *Kill Me Quick*, 661
Mylius, Hermann, 299
mystery plays: ME, Doctrine of Redemption in, 157
mystery writers, 3
mysticism: and Beckett, 499; in poetry, 564–5
myth: in 20th C poetry, 520, 521; in Adams, 506; in Faulkner, 605; history as, 398; in Peacock, 362; in Tolkien, 492
myths: of the Fall, 462; Pyramus and Thisbe, 167
Mzamane, Mbulelo, 664; 'My Cousin Comes to Joburg', 664
N-Town cycle, 157, **159**
Nablo, James Benson: *The Long November*, 710
Nabokov, Vladimir, 558, **625–6**; comedy, 626; *Ada*, 626; *The Defence*, 626; *Laughter in the Dark*, 626; *Lolita*, 626; *Pale Fire*, 557, 626
Naik, M.K., 722
Naipaul, Shiva, 677, 678
Naipaul, V.S., 674, 676, **677–8**; and immigration, 675; and Walcott, 684
names, 36–7, 80, 99, 104–5; in Dickens, 400; *see also* attribution studies,

onomastics, signature
Nannini, Remigo: *Civill Considerations upon Many and Sundrie Histories*, 230
Napier, A.S., 135
Narayan, R.K., **722**
narrative, 106, 193; first-person, African, 649; mood, 109; theory *see* narratology; Achebe, 652–3; Austen, 360; Beckett, 527; C. Brontë, 404; Chaucer, 177; Conrad, 465; Defoe, 338; Dickens, 402; Doctorow, 627; Donne, 200; Ekwensi, 656; Findley, 712; Gordimer, 666; Hardy, 412
narrative painting: Victorian, 437–8
narratology, **28–32**; and Forster, 473; as history, 415; and Spenser, 198
narrators: Chaucer's, 162–3
Nashe, Thomas, 30; and Sidney, 191–2; and anatomy, 187; fiction, 191(2); self-representation, 192; *Christ's Tears over Jerusalem*, 233; *Have with You to Saffron-Walden*, 233; (and Christopher Marlowe), *Dido Queene of Carthage*, 256
Nathan, Isaac: and Byron, 353
Nathan, Robert, 557
nationalism: Canadian, 705, 707–8
nationality: in Canadian literature, 709–10
Naturalism, 555–6, 567; and E. Glasgow, 603; and R. Wright, 622; naturalist novel, 396
nature, 25; in Canadian literature, 709; in Restoration drama, 303
Navajo literature, 566
Nazareth, Peter, 662
The Necessarie, Fit, and Convenient Education of a Yong Gentlewoman (1598), 230
Ned Kelly stories, 690
negation, 79, 81, 101
negativism: in American literature, 536; in poetry, 564–5
Neilson, Shaw, 690
neologisms, 49, 98; Chaucer, 145; Coleridge, 364
Neoplatonism, 243; and Forster, 473; and Renaissance poetry, 201
Neruda, Pablo, 594
New Brunswick: literature and language in, 704
New Comedy: and Shakespeare, 226
New Criticism, 24–5, 44, 592
A New Wonder, A Woman Never Vext, 244
New York: artistic responses to, 553; City Museum, 216
Newcastle, Henry Pelham, fifth Duke, 441
Newey, Vincent, 328
Newfoundland literature, 704–5, 705, 710, 714, 715
Newlove, John, 702
Newman, John Henry, 415, **425**; and T.S. Eliot, 573; and Hopkins, 380, 382; and religion, 417; *Apologia Pro Vita Sua*, 425; *The Dream of Gerontius*, 229, 380; *The Grammar of Assent*, 425
newsbooks: 17thC, 272
newspapers *see* periodicals
Newton, Sir Isaac, 313, 417
Ngara, Emmanuel, 659
Ngcobo, Lauretta, 667–8
Ngugi wa Thiong'o, 647(2), 648(2), 649–50, 650, **659–61**; and Ousmane, 659; critical essays, 661; *A Grain of Wheat*, 659, 660(3); *Homecoming*, 661; *Petals of Blood*, 659, 660(2), 661(3); *The River Between*, 660; *Writers in Politics*, 661
Nichols, Dudley: and O'Neill, 642
Nichols, Grace, 682
Nichols, Peter, **530**; *Born in the Gardens*, 524; *Feeling You're Behind*, 530
Niedecker, Lorine, 563
Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm, **20–1**, 21, 37, 51, 561–2, 591–2, 697(2); and Browning, 374; and Conrad, 463, 465; and T.S. Eliot, 641; and Hopkins, 381; and D.H. Lawrence, 480(3), 483; and Shakespeare, 203; and Synge, 443; *The Birth of Tragedy*, 641; *The Genealogy of Morals*, 463
Nigeria: English language in, 71
Nigerian drama, 649
Nigerian literature, **651–9**
The Night Chant (Navajo), 566
Nin, Anais, **613**; diary, 613; 'The New Woman', 613; 'Realism and Reality', 613; 'The White Blackbird', 613; 'Women of New York', 613
Noble, Adrian, 206–7
Noh tradition: and Yeats, 515
non-fiction novel, 556
Nonconformity: and D.H. Lawrence, 484
Norfolk: place names, 103
Norman, Marsha, 638
Norris, Christopher, 23
Norris, Frank, **545**; *The Octopus*, 545
Norris, John, 301

North American English *see* American English
North American literature *see* American literature: Canadian literature
North, Christopher, 386
North, Dudley, fourth Lord, 280
Northcliffe, Alfred Harmsworth, Lord, 435
Northern Ireland: English language in, 70; *see also* Ireland
Northey, Margot, 709
Norton, C.E.: and Ruskin, 429
Norton, Richard, 311
Norwich: ME drama, 156; theatre in, 244–5
Nosworthy, J.M., 228
Nottingham, Heneage Finch, earl of, 310
nouns, 90; capitalization, 79; deverbal, 81
nouveau roman: and Forster, 473
novel: 18th C, 320, **337–42**; 1830–7, 363–4; Romantic, **356–64**; Victorian, **391–414**; 20th C, **446–511**; and disease, 7; characterization in 20th C, 447; language, 108, 109; non-fiction, 556; psychological, and Bunyan, 314; publishing, 15; theories of American, 535–6; African, 648; American, 539; Canadian, **708–13**; Caribbean, **675–81**; Great American, 551; Jewish, 451; Nigerian, 651–2; Ulster, 451; *see also* fiction
novellas: Elizabethan, 191
Novelle, German: and G. Eliot, 409
Nowra, Louis, **702**; *Inside the Island*, 689, 702
nuclear arms debate: and language, 107
Nukespeak, 107
Nwapa, Flora, 651(2), **656**; *Efuru*, 656(2)
Oakley, Barry, 687
Oates, Joyce Carol, 551, 554, 570
object-relations theory, 44
Objectivists, 563, 587–8
O'Brien, Flann, 452, **501**; and Fowles, 447, 507; *The Dalkey Archive*, 501; *The Third Policeman*, 501
O'Brien, Kate, 452
Obscene Publications Act (1857), 418, 433
O'Casey, Sean, **530–1**; Dublin trilogy, 530(2); *The Bishop's Bonfire*, 530; *Cock-a-Doodle Dandy*, 530; *The Plough and the Stars*, 530–1; *Purple Dust*, 530, 531; *Red Roses for Me*, 530; *The Silver Tassie*, 530; *The Star Turns Red*, 531
occult: in 17th C, 271; and Conrad, 465; and Pound, 586–7
O'Connor, Flannery, 551, 557, **614–15**, 633
O'Connor, Frank, 455
O'Connor, Father John: and Chesterton, 470
O'Connor, T.P., 14
ode: 18th C, 324
Odets, Clifford, **642**; *Waiting for Lefty*, 522, 638
Oedipus myth, 44
O'Faoláin, Julia, 456
O'Faoláin, Seán, 455, **493–4**; short stories, 455
O'Flaherty, Liam, 455
O'Hara, John, **618–19**; *Appointment in Samarra*, 618–19
Ohmann, Richard: *English in America*, 24
Okamoto, Kanoko, 613
Okara, Gabriel, **656**; *The Voice*, 656
Okigbo, Christopher, **656–7**; *Four Canzones*, 657; *Labyrinths*, 656–7; *Path of Thunder*, 656–7
Okot p'Bitek, 647
Okpewho, Isidore: *The Last Duty*, 652
Old English, 1, 73, 74–5, 75; glosses, Leiden, 63; morphology, 79–80, 30; phonology, 74, 75, and Anglo-Saxon pennies, 60; pronunciation, 76; stylistics, 109; syllabic phonemes, 57; syntax, 83–5, 85–6, 95; vocabulary and semantics, 93–6
Old English literature, 1, **112–35**; poetry: authorship, 124, syllable structure, 77, and Tennyson, 390; prose, 129–35, and verse, 135
Old Norse literature: and *Beowulf*, 123–4
The Old Yellow Book, 377(2)
Oldham, John, 309–10; and Johnson, 310, 327; *Bion*, 310, 327; *Satyr against Vertue*, 310
Oliphant, Margaret, 410, 435; *Selected Stories of the Supernatural*, 410
O'Loughlin, J.L.N., 151
Olson, Charles, 553, **577–8**, 580; and Creeley, 568; letters, 577; 'Apollonius of Tyana', 577; 'The Human Universe', 577; *Maximus*, 577; 'To Gerhardt, There, Among Europe's Things', 577
Olson, Glending, 175
O'Malley, Mary, 638
Ondaatje, Michael, 702, 708(2), 717; and

C. Dabydeen, 682, 717; and history, 711
O'Neal, John, 637
O'Neill, Eugene, 4, **642–3**; bibliography, 642; letters, 642; *Ah, Wilderness!*, 642; *Desire Under the Elms*, 642; *The Emperor Jones*, 642; *The Great God Brown*, 642; *The Hairy Ape*, 642; *Hughie*, 643; *The Iceman Cometh*, 642, 643(2); *Lazarus Laughed*, 642; *Long Day's Journey Into Night*, 642, 643; *A Moon for the Misbegotten*, 643; *More Stately Mansions*, 644; *S.S. Glencairn* cycle, 642
onomastics, **101–5**; *see also* names
Open Theater, 640
opera: and Auden, 519; and Richardson, 341; *see also* music
Oppen, George, 563, **578–9**; 'Boy's Room', 578; *Collected Poems*, 578; *Discrete Series*, 578(2); *The Materials*, 578; *Of Being Numerous*, 578; 'Of Being Numerous', 578; *Primitive*, 578(2); *Seascape: Needle's Eye*, 578; *This In Which*, 578; 'Vulcan', 578
The Oracles of Reason, 316
Orage, A.R., 631
oral narrative: and Achebe, 653; and Bessie Head, 667; and Hughes, 575; and Kunene, 668; and Okigbo, 657; and printed literature, 656; and reception theory, 650; African, 650; Afro-American, 575; autobiography, 690; Zulu, 668
oral-formulaic theory, 121
organicism: and Romantic poetry, 350
originality: and Chaucer, 163–4
O'Riordan, John, 531
Orosius (OE), 130
Orpheus myth: in Pynchon, 626
Orr, John Cunningham, 15
Ortega y Gasset, José: and Newman, 425
orthography, **74–9**; 15th C, 136–7; reformed spelling, 64–5; Shakespeare texts, 206, 207
Orton, Joe, **531**; *Loot*, 531
Orwell, George, 4, 454, 458, **488–90**, 632; and Housman, 382; and Rhys, 680; and Swift, 332; letters, 489, 490; radio talks, 489–90; *Animal Farm*, 488, 489, 490; *Burmese Days*, 488, 489; *Inside the Whale*, 382; *Nineteen Eighty-Four*, 489(2), 490, 555
Osborne, John, 4, 524
Ossian controversy, 322
Oswald, Saint, 133
Otto, Rudolph, 611
Otway, Thomas: and Coleridge, 350; and Fowles, 447; and Racine, 310; *The Soldier's Fortune*, 303; *Titus and Berenice*, 310; *Venice Preserv'd*, 304, 331
Ouida, 436
Ouologuem, Yambo, 648; *Le Devoir de Violence*, 655
Ousmane, Sembène, 648, 649–50, **659**; *God's Bits of Wood*, 659
Ovid, 224; and Chaucer, 176–7; and Dryden, 308; and Lyly, 263; and Milton, 291–2, 293; and Shakespeare, 227; English translations of, 272–3; women in, 138; *Epistles*, 305; *Fasti*, 176–7; *Metamorphoses*, 198, 292
Owen, Robert: and Willson, 707
Owen, Wilfred, **513**; letters, 513; 'Strange Meeting', 513
Oxford Companion to English Literature, 1
Oxford University Dramatic Society, 522–3
Pacey, Desmond: and Layton, 704; letters, 704
Pack, Robert, 564
Padley, G. Arthur, 57, 61
pagan practices: OE, 115–16
Page, P.K., 702
pageantry: Renaissance, 252, 256; in Shakespeare, 222, 234
Painter, William, 191
painting: 18th C, 322; Australian, 695; and Beckett, 499; and poetry, Rossetti, 385; *see also* visual arts
Paley, William: *Natural Theology*, 376
Palgrave, Francis Turner, **384**
Palmer, Nettie, 693, **702**
Palmer, Vance, **702**; short fiction, 688
Palsgrave, John: *Lesclaircissement de la langue françoyse*, 69
pamphlets: 18th C, 333; on female cross-dressing, 255; Orwell, 489; Renaissance, 187, 269; Sidney, 194; women's, 187, 269
Pandolfo, Alessandro, 376
panegyric, 280–1
panentheism: and Wordsworth, 347
paper studies, **18**
paragon: in 18th C novel, 337
Parker, Gilbert, 709; *The Pomp of the Lavilettes*, 709

Parker, Miss: *A Tour in Scotland 1863*, 425
Parkes, M.B., 149–50
Parnell, Thomas, 324, **324**; *Poems on Several Occasions*, 324
parody, 20, 25; ironic, 340; of Shakespeare, 224; of Victorian poets, 367; theory of, 32; in Barthelme, 627; in Beckett, 499; in Chaucer, 168; in Harley lyrics, 148; in Kroetsch, 712; in Shakespeare, 168
Parr, Catherine, 186
Parry, Hubert: and Wordsworth, 347
Parry, Linda, 424
Parsons, James, 67
Pascal, Blaise: and Cather, 598
Pascoli, Giovanni: and Tennyson, 390; 'La servetta di monte', 390; 'Ulysses', 390
Pasquin, Anthony, 323
Passio Sancti Christophori Martyris, 131
the past: in Armah, 658; in the novel, 446–7
Pastan, Linda, 564
Pasternak, Boris: translation of Swinburne, 386
pastiche, 25; in postmodernism, 20
Paston family: correspondence, 138
pastoral, 196; in Thoreau, 541
pastoral naturalism: in South African literature, 664
Pater, Walter, 25, 366, 415, **425–8**; and S. Butler, 419; and Conrad, 466; and Schreiner, 663; autobiography in writings, 427; and religion, 7; influence, 427–8; 'The Child in the House', 427; *Gaston*, 428; *Imaginary Portraits*, 426; *Marius the Epicurean*, 426, 426–7, 427(6), 428, 663; *The Renaissance*, 426(2), 428; 'Romanticism', 427
Paterson, 'Banjo', 695
pathetic fallacy, 575; and Ruskin, 430–1
Patience, 142
Patmore, Coventry, 3, 366; *The Angel in the House*, 367
Paton, Alan, 664; *Cry, the Beloved Country*, 664
patriotic verse: Victorian, 368
patronage: and 18th C poets, 320; by 16th C women, 186
Patten, William, 18, 64
Patterson, Annabel, 275
Pattison, Mark: letters, 428
Paul, C. Kegan, 437
Paul, Elliot, 630
Paul, Saint: and Blake, 346; and Bunyan, 313–14
Paulding, James Kirke, **539–40**; *Salmagundi* essays, 539
Payne, Nevil: *The Siege of Constantinople*, 311
Paz, Octavio, 678
p'Bitek *see* Okot p'Bitek
peace plays, 525
Peacham, Henry, 283; *The Compleat Gentleman*, 283; *The Gentleman's Exercise*, 283
Peacock, Thomas Love, **355–6**, 356, **361–2**; and Wales, 362; as music critic, 362; and religion, 362; comedy, 362; novels, 361–2; poetry 355–6; *Four Ages of Poetry*, 355–6; *Gryll Grange*, 361, 362; *Melincourt*, 356, 362
Peake, Mervyn, **500**; 'The Hunting of the Snark' (sketches), 500; *Titus* trilogy, 460
Pearl, **141–2**, 142
Pearl poet: and the Bible 137
Pearlman, E., 314
Pearsall, Derek, 145
Pearse, Gabriela, 682
pedagogy: and grammar, 61; *see also* education, teaching
Peele, George: and Golding, 200; *Polyhymnia*, 200
Peirce, Charles Sanders, 39, 55, 543; and W. Stevens, 591
Pelham, Henry *see* Newcastle
Penell, Joseph Stanley: *The History of Rome Hanks and Kindred Matters*, 613
Pennell, Joseph Stanley, **613**
Pepys, Samuel, **314**
Percy, Thomas: and Pinkerton, 336; letters, 336
Percy, Walker, 557, **616**; and crisis, 555; *Lancelot*, 616; *The Last Gentleman*, 616; *Love in the Ruins*, 555; *The Second Coming*, 616(2)
Percy, William Alexander, **579**; letters, 579
Perec, Georges, 8; and Joyce, 477; *La Vie mode d'emploi*, 477
Perelman, S.J., **634**; and West, 608
performances: Etherege, 312; Jonson, 260; Middleton, 262; Milton, 297; Renaissance drama, 245–6; Restoration, 303; Shakespeare, 204(2), 206–7, 213, 215–16, 231; *see*

also actors and acting, drama, theatre
performing arts *see* theatre
period settings: Shakespeare, 215
periodicals: 18th C, 320, 331, 332, 333, 340; Victorian, **431–7**; 20th C, 434, 453–4; American literary, 566–7; and colonial discourse, 696; and serial fiction, 392; Anglo-Welsh, 453; comic Victorian, 367; fiction in, 433; image of women in, 395; Indian newspaper press, 724; little magazines, 453–4, 459, 675, 692, Canadian, 704, Caribbean, 671; Manchester, 441; newspapers, 15, 320, 432, 433; poetry in American, 566–7; popular newspapers, 435; pulp magazines, 617; religious, 14–15, 333; terrorism in 19th C, 396; *The Athenaeum*, 421, 433; *Atlantic Monthly*, 536; *Berkshire Chronicle*, 364; *The Black Mask*, 617; *Blackwood's Magazine*, 392, 435, 467; *The British Lady's Magazine*, 365; *The British Workman*, 434; *The Briton*, 333; *Bulletin* (Sydney), 688; *Canadian Bookman*, 704; *Chambers' Journal*, 435; *Christian Magazine*, 15; *The Church Quarterly Review*, 437; *Civil and Military Gazette*, 383; *Communist Review*, 692; *Covent Garden Journal*, 14; *Daily Advertiser*, 340; *Daily Express*, 494; *Douglas Jerrold's Shilling Magazine*, 435; *Drum*, 664; *Edinburgh Review*, 423; *The Englishwoman's Review*, 434; *Evening News*, 435; *The Examiner*, 331, 365; *The Female Spectator*, 333; *The Female Tatler*, 169, 332, 333; *Fortnightly Review*, 437; *Fortune*, 633; *Fraser's Magazine*, 403, 540; *The Friend*, 362; *The Gentleman's Magazine*, 224, 331, 340; *The Hive*, 435; *Jewish Quarterly*, 451; *Lilliput*, 454; *London Review of Books*, 454; *London and Westminster Review*, 423; *Meanjin Quarterly*, 692; *The Medley*, 331; *The Mirror*, 435; *Monthly Repository*, 423; *The Morning Post*, 434; *Neurotica*, 550–1; *The New Review*, 454, 466; *New Yorker*, 634; *Night and Day*, 453–4; *The Nova-Scotia Magazine*, 704; *Oratory Magazine*, 15; *Overland*, 692; *Parliamentary Debates*, 14; *Penguin New Writing*, 454; *The Penny Magazine*, 435; *Ploughshares*, 551; *Poetry Australia*, 693; *The Public Ledger*, 333; *Punch*, 367; *Quadrant*, 692; *The Realist*, 551; *Salmagundi*, 539; *Saturday Review*, 433; *The Spectator*, 333, 437; *Staffrider*, 670; *The Star*, 14, 435; *Story*, 624; *Success*, 595; *The Tatler*, 332, 333; *Time*, 633; *The Times*, 435, 464, 494; *Today*, 600; *Victorian Periodicals Review*, 434; *The Westminster Magazine*, 333; *The Westminster Review*, 423, 437; *Words*, 454; *see also* journalism, press
Perkins, Maxwell, 613
Perkins, William, 262
Persian literature: and Tolkien, 459
personal names, 80, 104–5; *see also* names
Peters, Paul and George Sklar: *Stevedore*, 638
Petrarch: and Chaucer, 177, 182; and Milton, 289; and Montgomerie, 199; and Spenser, 196; and Synge, 513; *Canticus Troili*, 182
Petrarch, *Canzoniere*, 344
Pettie, George, 191
Phaer, Thomas: and Virgil, 190
Phelps, William Lyon, 375
phenomenology, 44; and Derrida, 39
Philippe de Mezieres, 177
Philips, Ambrose, 323
Phillips, Edward: *The Mysteries of Love and Eloquence*, 315
Phillips, Violet: and D.H. Lawrence, 483
philosophy: and genre, Victorian poetics, 368; in history, 21–2; and Modernism, 561–2; of science, and literary interpretation, 26
The Phoenix, 117, 126
phonetics, **74–9**; phonetic symbols, Murray, 66
phonology, 60, **74–9**; Chaucer's, 168
photography, 41, 507, 599; in W. Morris, 623
phrase structure grammar, 60
phrenology, 417
Picabia, Francis: and Pound, 585
picaresque: in 17th C, 282
Pickbourn, James (grammarian), 62
Pickering, William, 14
picong, 674, 684
pidgin English, 60, 71, 72, 100
Pierce, Charles E. Jr, 327–8
Pierce, Peter, 699
Piercy, Marge, 564
Pike, Kenneth L., 79

Pinero, Arthur: *Mid-Channel*, 523
Pinkerton, John: and Percy, 336; letters, 336
Pinter, Harold, 525, 529, **531–2**; and Lessing, 504; screenplay, 532; *The Basement*, 532; *Betrayal*, 525; *The French Lieutenant's Woman* (screenplay), 532; *The Homecoming*, 524; *The Hothouse*, 531–2; *No Man's Land*, 532; *One for the Road*, 531
Piozzi, Hester Thrale *see* Thrale, Hester Lynch
Pirsig, Robert M.: as children's author, 3
Pitcairne, Archibald: poems, 17
Pix, Mary, 312, **314–15**; *The Inhumane Cardinal*, 314–15; *The Innocent Mistress*, 314
place names, 101–2, 126; Malory's, 154; US, 103
plague: and politics in American literature, 539
Planchon, Roger, 532
Plath, Sylvia, 564(2), **579**, 589, **624**; and Sexton, 589
Plato, 216–17; and D.H. Lawrence, 486; and Milton, 298; and More, 188; and W. Stevens, 591; and dialogue, 189
play: in Barthes, 42; in G. Brooks, 623; in Conrad, 463; in ME drama, 157
players *see* actors and acting
Plomer, William, 453, 454
plot: poetics of, 249
The Plot Discovered and Counterplotted, 298–9
Plotinus: and Forster, 473
Plumly, Stanley, 563
Plumpton family: correspondence, 138
plurals, 80, 87
Plutarch: and Shakespeare, 233; *Lives*, 305, *Life of Alcibiades*, 233
Poe, Edgar Allan, 535, 537, **540**; and Byron, 353; and Ellison, 623; and R. Wright, 622, 623; and apocalypse, 555; vocabulary, 98; 'The Black Cat', 623; 'Eiros and Charmion', 540; 'MS. Found in a Bottle', 540
poetics, **26–32**, 196
poetry, 449; OE, 122–9, 135, editing, 119, poetic formula, 109, syllable structure, 77; ME, **148–51**; Renaissance, social setting, 187; 16th C, **189–91**, **193–201**; 17th C, **273–82**, **301**, **309–10**; 18th C, **323–9**; Romantic, **343–56**; Victorian, **366–91**, publication, 15; 20th C, 3, **511–22**, and Hopkins, 380; and language, 107, 109; and patronage, 18th C, 320; anthologies, Victorian, production, 436; language: and stylistics, 106, Victorian, 388; modernist, 512; poets, 2, 7; 'quantitative' verse, 28; reading, 514; role of poet, 216–17; visual appearance, 561, 592, 593; visualization, 592, 593; war, 695; African, 655, language of, 649; Afro-American, 550; American, 552, **558–95**; Australian, 693, women poets, 685; Canadian, **713–17**; Caribbean, **681–2**; Indian male poets, 719–20; Jewish, 451; Middle Scots, **147–8**; Ulster, 451; *see also* alliterative poetry, lyric
The Poet's Repentance, 148
point of view: in Armah, 658; in Gordimer, 666; in Stevenson, 413
Polish-American theatre, 639
political cartoons, 333; American, 542
political novel, 393
political power: in Shakespeare, 218
political theatre, 637–8
politics: 16th C, and Sidney, 193–4; 18th C, 320; and Arden, 526; and Auden, 518–19, 519; and Ekwensi, 655–6; and G. Eliot, 409; and Fielding, 339; and Gay, 319; and Gordimer, 666(2); and Hawthorne, 542; and Morris, 424; and Naipaul, 678(2); and Ngugi, 660; and Okara, 656; and Oppen, 578; and Ousmane, 659; and Pound, 584; and Ryga, 718–19; and Sidney, 193–4; and Sinclair, 600; and Walcott, 684; and autobiography, 458; and *Meanjin*, 692; and Methodism, 440; and New York writers, 553; and plague in American literature, 539; and South African novelists, 665; and South African popular theatre, 669; in African novel, 657–8; in American literature, 539; of theory, 26; Romantic tradition in, 345
Pomeroy, Elsie M., 708
Ponge, Francis, 21
Pons, Xavier, 696
Pope, Alexander, 17, 319, 323, **325–7**; and Boileau, 8; and Byron, 352; and Johnson, 335; and Milton, 296; and Parnell, 324; and Swift, 332; and feminine ideal, 319; letters, 327, 333; poetry, **325–7**; translations, 327; *Arbuthnot*, 327; *The Dunciad*, 319,

325, 327; *Eloisa*, 326(2); *Epistle to Jervas*, 327; *Epistle to a Lady*, 326; *Essay on Criticism*, 327; *Essay on Man*, 327; 'Not in Sherburn', 327; *Odyssey*, 327; *The Rape of the Lock*, 8, 325, 326(3), 326–7, 327; *To Mr. Fortescue*, 327; *Windsor Forest*, 325
Pope, John C., 125, 134
Popish plot, 309
Popper, Karl, 216
popular culture, 505–6; 17th C, 272; and Christie, 492; and Dickens, 399, 403; and 18th C literature, 319; and Elizabethan theatre, 252–3; and postmodernism, 20; and theorists, 51; in India, 724; mass readership of periodicals, 435; pleasure gardens, North Woolwich, 445
popular theatre: black South African, 670; South African, 669
popular writing, 661, 724; fiction, 47
populist writing: African, 648
pornography: and film theory, 48; metaphysics of, Browning, 376–7
Port-Royal, 62
Porter, Hal: short fiction, 688; *The Watcher on the Cast-Iron Balcony*, 689
Porter, Katherine Anne, **613–14**; 'Flowering Judas', 614
Porter, Peter, **701**; poetry, 691
Positivism: and Gissing, 413; and Wilde, 431
postmodernism, **19–21**, 31, 32, 38, 706; and feminism, 49; fiction, 558; in Canadian poetry, 704; in R. Davies, 711
poststructuralism, 51; and Joyce, 106; and Marxism, 54, 55; French, 20; in dialogue, 54
Potter, Beatrix: *Journal*, 428
Potter, Simeon, 87
Pound, Ezra, 4, 196, 514, 521, 549, 551, 560, 561(2), 562, **579–87**; and Findley, 712; and D.H. Lawrence, 485; and Oppen, 578; and Reznikoff, 588; and Sisson, 522; and Yeats, 515; letters, 579–80, 580; translations, 586; *Cantos*, 375, 551, 581–3, 584, 585, 586, Canto II, 586, Canto LXXV, 586, Canto XXXI, 584, Cantos XCVI and XCVII, 584; *Drafts and Fragments*, 586; *Hugh Selwyn Mauberley*, 515, 712; *Indiscretions*, 581; *A Lume Spento*, 581; *A Quinzaine for This Yule*, 581
Poutsma, Hendrik, 63
Powell, Anthony, 453, **497**; *A Dance to the Music of Time*, 497; *Memoirs*, 466
Powys, John Cowper, 458, **491**; Arthurian fiction, 450; essays, 491; *Maiden Castle*, 491(2); *Owen Glendower*, 491; *Rodmoor*, 491; *Three Fantasies*, 491; *Weymouth Sands*, 491; *Wood and Stone*, 491
Powys, Llewelyn, 491
Powys, T.F., 491; short stories, 455
Praed, Rosa, 694
pragmatics: literary, 174; and stylistics, 109
Prague School, 27
praise song, 657
Pratt, Annis, 693
Pratt, E.J., 7, 706, **715**
Pre-Raphaelite Brotherhood, 366, 415, **438**
Precepts, 119
prefaces, 35–6
prefixes, 82
prepositions, 87
Present-day English: syntax, 87–93; vocabulary and semantics, 99–101
press: 18th C, 14, 320; 19th C, 15; and French Revolution, 15; history of, 14–15; and politics, 320; *see also* journalism, periodicals
Price, Curtis, 312
Price, Richard: *Two Tracts*, 14
'Price Warung': short fiction, 688
Prichard, Katharine Susannah, 693; short fiction, 688
The Pricke of Conscience, 12
Priessnitz, Horst, 685
Priestley, Joseph, 65
Prince, F.T., **520**; 'Soldiers Bathing', 520
printing: Cambridge, 12; history, **12–16**; house-styles, 14; printers' ornaments, 14; Reformation practice, 12; Scottish, 17th C, 15; Victorian, 368; *see also* book trade
Prior, Matthew: and Swift, 325, 333; letters, 333
prison literature: South African, 668
prisoner-of-war writers: Australian, 695
Pritchett, V.S., **494**; *Selected Essays*, 494
private eye fiction, 556; *see also* detective fiction
prize-winners, 4
problem play, 523
productions *see* performances

proletarian fiction *see* working class fiction
promptbooks: Dryden, 308
pronunciation, 64, 65–6, 74; and Fisher, 65; and Franklin, 65; *see also* accents, dialects
proof-reading: 17th C, 13
proper names, 36–7, 105; in dictionaries, 99; *see also* names
Propertius: and Pound, 584
Propp, Vladimir, 26, 122–3
De Proprietatibus Rerum, 139
prosopoeia, 40
prostitutes: in Renaissance drama, 254
protest: in Indian literature, 725
Protestants: Canadian, 439–40
proverbial language: in drama, 244
proverbs, 201
provinciality: and poetry, 516
Prowse, Philip, 246
Prudentius: *Psychomachia*, 31, 196
Prynne, William, 317
Psalmanaazaar, George: *Description of Formosa*, 331
psychic research: Victorian, 418
psychoanalysis, 23, **43–6**; and de Man, 40; and feminism, 48, 505; and Golding, 501; and translation, 36; *see also* Freud
psychological criticism: of Shakespeare, 226, 231–2, 235–6
psychological novel: and Bunyan, 314
Public Record Office: Shakespeare in, 211
publishers and publishing, 492; Victorian, 368, 394, 414–15, **431–7**, 432–3; as profession, creation, 12–13; female novelists, Victorian, 394; galley proofs, 437; history, **12–16**; novels, 15; reprints, 436; America, 15–16; Cambridge, 12; Canada, 19th C, 714; Caribbean English, 671; *see also* book trade
Puerto-Rican theatre, 639
Pullum, G.K., 92
punctuation: Shakespeare texts, 206
Purchas, Samuel: and Milton, 298
Purdom, C.B., 214
Purdy, John, **628**; *Narrow Rooms*, 628
puritans: and theatre, 248
Purver, Anthony, 98
Puttenham, Sir George, 187; and scientific poem, 201
Puzo, Mario, 619
Pym, Barbara, **502–3**; *Crampton Hodnet*, 502, 503; *A Few Green Leaves*, 448; *Jane and Prudence*, 502; *A Quartet in Autumn*, 503; *Some Tame Gazelle*, 502; *A Very Private Eye*, 502
Pynchon, Thomas, 555(2), **626–7**; California fiction, 554; endings, 626; language, 109; short stories, 626; sources, 626; *The Crying of Lot 49*, 555, 557, 627; *Gravity's Rainbow*, 109, 626(2), 627; *V.*, 626
Pyramus and Thisbe myth, 167
Pythagorean numerology: and Spenser, 198
Quakers: and language, 60
Qualls, Barry, 404
Quarles, Francis: and Browning, 376; *Emblems*, 376
La Queste del Saint Graal, 152
questions, 90
Quetzalcoatl (Aztec), 566
Quintet, Edgar: and Arnold, 369
Quintilian: and Jonson, 258
Quinville Abbey: library catalogue, 17
Rabbinic texts: Milton and, 298
Rabelais, François: and Beckett, 499; and Sterne, 342
race: and Gordimer, 665–6; and Howells, 544; and sex 665–6; and South African theatre, 668; and Twain, 544; *see also* racism
racial dialects: USA, 72
racial difference, 41, 650; and feminism, 47, 48; in Wiebe, 712
Racine, Jean: and D.H. Lawrence, 486; and Pope, 326; *Bérénice*, 310
racism, 41, 641; in 20th C literature, 450; in colonialist literature, 650; and Faulkner, 606; and Gordimer, 666; in South Africa, 668; USA, 633; *see also* race
Radcliffe, Ann, 8, **341–2**, 357
Raddall, Thomas, **710**; *His Majesty's Yankees*, 710
radicalism: American, 627
radio, 522, 524; and Beckett, 526; language and, 107; and Orwell, 489–90
Raine, Craig, 3
Raizada, Harish, 722
Raj: and Forster, 473
Rajan, Balachandra, **722**; *The Dark Dancer*, 722
Rajan, Tilottama, 38, 355
rake: in Restoration comedy, 302
Rakosi, Carl, 563, **587**; aphorisms, 587;

'The Artist', 587; 'Day Book', 587; 'Little Meditations', 587; 'My Experiences in Parnassus', 587; 'Observations', 587; 'The Ordeal of Moses', 587; 'Scenes From My Life', 587
Ralegh, Sir Walter, 193; and Donne, 276; 'The 21th and last booke of the Ocean to Scinthia', 200
Raleigh, Sir Walter Alexander: and Shakespeare, 219
Ramanujan, A.K., 720
Ramism: and grammatical theory, 61
Ramsay, Allan, **329**
Rand, E.K., 292
Randall, Dale B.J., 280
Rankins, William, 257
Ransom, John Crowe: and W.A. Percy, 579; letters, 579
Ransome, Arthur, 3
Rao, Raja, **720–1**; and Desai, 721; and S. Watson, 722; *The Cat and Shakespeare*, 721(2), 722; *The Serpent and the Rope*, 721(2)
Rapaport, Herman, 288
Raphael: and Milton, 293, 294
Raphael, Frederic, 451
rare book collections, 10–11
Rattigan, Terence, **532**; *Before Dawn*, 532; *The Deep Blue Sea*, 532; *In Praise of Love*, 532; *Separate Tables*, 532
Ravenscroft, Thomas: *The London Cuckolds*, 303
Rawls, John, 22
Read, Forrest, 587
reader-response: criticism, 34, 44; and Fielding, 339; and Green, 497
reading: psychology of, and Pound, 584
realism: in African context, 56; in film, 53
reception theory: and African oral literature, 650
Rees, Roger, 215
Reeves, Gareth, 522
reference works, 1–5
reflexivity, 21
Reformation: in England, 192; and Milton, 292
regionalism: in Cather, 597
Régnier, Henri de: and Conrad, 466–7; *Monsieur d'Amercoeur*, 466–7
Reid, Forrest, 451
Reid, Captain Mayne, 11
religion: 19th C, 417; and Auden, 518, 519; and Beckett, 499; and Chesterton, 469; and Coulter, 718; and Gabre-Medhin, 662; and Hemingway, 611–12; and Lawrence, 484(2); and Malamud, 625; and O'Connor, 614–15; and imagination, 7; and science, 417; in American life, 624; in Kenna, 701; in science fiction and fantasy, 459; religious works by 16th C women, 186
Renaissance grammar, 61
Renan, E.: and Pater, 426
Renoir, Alain, 145
repetition: in modern fiction, 30; in Stein, 598
repression: in America, 555; sexual, in Cather, 598; Victorian, 404, 410
Revels: Henry VIII's, 155
revenge play: endings, 252
revolution: 18th C, 336; and Conrad, 466; and Hawthorne, 542; revolutionary art, and K. Boyle, 632; revolutionary poetry, Frelimo, 662; *see also* English Revolution, French Revolution
Reynolds, Frederic, 204
Reznikoff, Charles, 563, **587–8**; *By the Waters of Manhattan*, 588(3); *By the Well of Living and Seeing*, 588; *Family Chronicle*, 588(2); *Holocaust*, 588(2); *Inscriptions*, 588; *Jerusalem the Golden*, 588; *The Manner Music*, 588(2); *Nine Plays*, 588; *Rhythms*, 588; *Testimony*, 588(3)
rhetoric, **35–41**, 55, 106; and grammar, 66; and history, 56; rhetorical theory, 18th C, 322; of violence, 41
rhyme: in Chaucer, 169
Rhymers' Club, 515
Rhys, Jean, 447, 673, 676, **678–80**; and C. Brontë, 404; short stories, 679, 680; *Good Morning, Midnight*, 680(3); 'I Used to Live Here Once', 679; *Sleep It Off Lady*, 679; *Voyage in the Dark*, 680; *Wide Sargasso Sea*, 48, 404(2), 447, 679
rhythm: in Achebe, 652–3; in the novel, 461–2, 486; in poetry, 109, 514; *see also* metre
Ribman, Ronald: *Buck*, 635, 640
Rich, Adrienne, **588**; 'An Unsaid Word', 588
Rich, John: and Fielding, 330
Rich, Lady Penelope: and Sidney, 194–5
Richard of Wallingford: and Chaucer, 185; as technical writer, 185
Richards, Alun, **509**

Richards, David Adams, 713
Richards, I.A., 24; and Arnold, 419
Richardson, Claudette, 681
Richardson, Dorothy, 448
Richardson, Henry Handel, **697–8**; Richard Mahony trilogy, 697, 698; *The Fortunes of Richard Mahony*, 697; *Maurice Guest*, 691, 698
Richardson, John: *Wacousta*, 703–4
Richardson, Samuel, 337(2), **340–1**; and Cleland, 341; and Scott, 358; novels, 340–1; *Clarissa*, 319, 340(7); *Pamela*, 98, 315, 340–1, 341(4), 360
Richler, Mordecai, 708
Richter, Conrad, **618**; *The Awakening Land*, 618; 'The Rawhide Knot', 618
Rickert, Edith, 170
Ricks, Christopher, 386
Riddles (OE), 115, 127–8
Riding, Laura, **519**
Riffaterre, Michael, 40
Rigg, George, 142
Rilke, Rainer Maria, 382, 559; and Keats, 355; *Sonette an Orpheus*, 355
The Riming Poem (OE), 112, 127
Ripa, Cesare: and Milton, 295; and Peacham, 283; *Iconologia*, 295
rites de passage, 655
ritual: in Armah, 658
The Ritual of Condolence (Iroquois), 566
Rive, Richard, 667
Robbe-Grillet, Alain: comedy, 626
Roberts, Sir Charles G.D., 708, **715**
Roberts, Theodore Goodridge, **715**
Robertson, E. Arnot, 454
Robertson, William, 321–2; histories, 335
Robin Hood legend, 144
Robins, Elizabeth, 444; *Votes for Women*, 523
Robinson, Charles, 385
Robinson, Edward Arlington, 559
Robinson, John, 247
Robinson, Marilynne, 554
Rodney, Walter, 650, 682
Rodriguez, Judith, 691; *Mrs Noah and the Minoan Queen*, 685
Roethke, Theodore, 559(2), 564
Rogers, Pat, 327
role-playing, 254
Rollin, Charles: *Traité des Etudes*, 322
Rolt, Richard: and Garrick, 330
Romain, Jacques: *Masters of the Dew*, 675
Roman authors: and Jonson, 258
Roman de la Rose, 31, 139, 164, 165, 196
Roman moralists: and Jonson, 258
romance: 17th C, 315; American, 537, 556; political/allegorical, 282; and Atwood, 711; and Keats, 354–5; and Shakespeare, 239
romances: Harlequin romances, 47; ME, 144; Renaissance, 245; *see also* popular writing
Romans of Partenay, 138
Romanticism, 367; American, 553; and Ammons, 567; Romantic Imagination, 25; Romantic poets, and Thoreau, 541
Rome: and Victorian Americans, 536
Rooke, Leon, **713**
Roper, Derek, 371
Roper, Margaret: translation of Erasmus, 186
Roper, William: and Evelyn, 314
Rorty, Richard, 38
Rosenberg, Ann, **713**; *The Bee Book*, 713
Rosenberg, John D., 428
Rosenblatt, Joe, 716; *Escape from the Glue Factory*, 716
Rosicrucianism, 327; and Shaftesbury, 322
Rossetti, Christina, 345, 366, **384–5**; poetry, 384–5; *Goblin Market*, 385
Rossetti, Dante Gabriel, 366, **385**, **439**; poetry, 385; *Beata Beatrix*, 439; 'Dantis Tenebrae', 385; *The Girlhood of Mary Virgin*, 385, 439; 'True Woman' sequence, 385
Rossetti, W.M., **428**
Roth, Henry: *Call It Sleep*, 553
Roth, Lorie, 437
Roth, Philip, **625**; *Good-bye Columbus*, 625
Rousseau, Jean-Jacques, 36
Roussel, Raymond, 21, 22
Rowe, Nicholas: *The Fair Penitent*, 331
Rowley, William, 18; attribution studies, 244; *A New Wonder, A Woman Never Vext*, 18
Rowse, A.L., 3, 205, 240
Roy, Gabrielle, **710**
Royal Court Theatre, 522
Royal Literary Fund, 415, 433
Royal Philharmonic Society: library, 16
Royal Shakespeare Company, 214(2), 214–15, 215, 218, 220; *see also* Stratford-upon-Avon
Ruark, Robert: and Mau Mau, 659
Rubens, Bernice, 451

Ruihley, Glenn, 576
rural life: novels on, 557
Rushdie, Salman, 719, **722–3**; *Grimus*, 723; *Midnight's Children*, 722(2), 722–3, 723; *Shame*, 723
Ruskin, John, **385**, 411, 415, **428–31**, 575; and D.H. Lawrence, 479; and Spenser, 199; and W. Stevens, 591; and galley proofs, 437; and truth, 430; biography, 429; letters, 429; poetry, 385, 430; *Aratra Pentelici*, 430; *Fors Clavigera*, 429; *The King of the Golden River*, 406(2), 431; *Modern Painters*, 429, 430; *The Poetry of Architecture*, 431; *Proserpina*, 431; *Salsette and Elephanta*, 385, 430; *The Seven Lamps*, 429; *The Stones of Venice*, 429, 430; *Unto This Last*, 428, 430
Russell, George William *see* AE
Russell sisters (16th C), 186
Russell, W. Clark, 11
Russell, Willy, **532**; *Educating Rita*, 532
Russian Formalism, **26–7**
'rustic' novelists, 358
Rutherford, Mark (William Hale White): and Lawrence, 413; and D.H. Lawrence, 480; *The Revolution in Tanner's Lane*, 480
Ruthwell Cross, 125
Ryga, George, **718–19**; *Captives of the Faceless Drummer*, 718–19
Sacher-Masoch, Leopold von: and Joyce, 477
sacrifice: in Shakespeare, 217
sado-masochism, 45
Sag, Ivan, 92
Sagar, Keith, 484
Sahl, Mort, 551
Said, Edward: *Orientalism*, 24
St Andrews: University Library, music collection, 16
St Jacques, Raymond, 144
St John, Christopher, 523
St John, David, 564
St Margaret, 97
St Neots, 129
St Vincent: English language in, 73
saint's legend: and Chaucer, 183–4
saints' lives, 155; OE, 118; Oswine and *Beowulf*, 123
saint's play tradition: and T.S. Eliot, 528
Sala, George Augustus, 11
Salfeld, F.J.: short stories, 455
Salih, Tayeb: and Conrad, 465; *Season of Migration to the North*, 465
Salinger, J.D., **624**
Salverson, Laura, 710
Salzman, Paul, 315
Samuels, M.L., 96
Samuelson, Arnold: and Hemingway, 610
San Francisco, 559; Mime Troupe, 636
Sanctius, 69; theory of ellipsis, 62
Sand, George: and Scott, 358; and Mrs Humphry Ward, 413
Sandys, George: and translation, 272
Sanford, John (Julian Shapiro), **608**; and W.C. Williams, 608; letters, 608; *The Water Wheel*, 608
Sannazaro, Jacopo: and Phineas Fletcher, 274
Sanskrit literature: and Shakespeare, 239
Santayana, George, 4; and W. Stevens, 591; and religion, 7
Sappho: and Housman, 383
Saroyan, William, **618**; and Kerouac, 622; short stories, 618; 'Confessions of a Playwright', 618; *Places Where I've Done Time*, 618; 'A Writer's Declaration', 618
Sarton, May, **588–9**, **629**; journals, 629; novels, 588; poetry, 588; *As We Are Now*, 629; *A Reckoning*, 629
Sartre, Jean-Paul: and Althusser, 54; and D.H. Lawrence, 486; *Being and Nothingness*, 486
Sassoon, Siegfried: *Sherston's Progress*, 448; *War Diaries*, 448
satire: 18th C, 320; in Beckett, 498; in Byron, 351, 352; in Davies, 200; in E. Glasgow, 603; in O'Connor, 615; in Paulding, 540; in Skelton, 190; antimendicant, 139; classical Roman, translations of, 273; Menippean, and T.S. Eliot, 516; Regency, and Shakespeare, 234; on women writers, 17th C, 312
Saunders, James, 524; *Next Time I'll Sing to You*, 524
Saussure, Ferdinand de, 35, 36
Savile, Sir Henry, 233
Scandinavian influence on English, 75
Scandinavian settlement names, 103
scansion: ME, 140
scatology: and Beckett, 499
Schelling, Friedrich Wilhelm Joseph von: and Coleridge, 364; *System of Transcendental Idealism*, 364

Schirmer, Walter F., 145
Schlee, Ann, 461
Schlegel, Friedrich, 355
Schmitt, Natalie, 160
Schmitter, Peter, 61
Schnitzler, Arthur: and Jonson, 260; *Zum grossen Wurstel*, 260
school story, 456; Waugh, 495
Schoolhouse of Women (1541?), 186
Schopenhauer, Arthur, 375; and Beckett, 499; and G. Eliot, 410; and D.H. Lawrence, 480; and Yeats, 514; *Die Welt als Wille und Vorstellung*, 410
Schreiner, Olive, **663**; and Pater, 428; *The Story of an African Farm*, 428, 663(2)
Schrickx, Willem, 211
Schuchardt, Hugo, 72
Schulkind, Jeanne, 475
Schumpeter, Joseph, 465
Schwarz-Bart, Simone: and Glissant, 677; and T. Morrison, 623; *The Bridge of Beyond*, 675
science: and Pound, 584; and W.C. Williams, 592; and Canadian literature, 703; and deconstruction, 39; and literature, 28–9, 416–17, 17th C, 270–1; and religion, 417; gendering, 24; geology and Tennyson, 388; history of, 320; philosophy of, and literary interpretation, 26; scientific discourse, 108; scientific poem, Elizabethan England, 200–1
science fiction, 4, 448, 459, 629–30; Australian, 694(3); language, 108; *see also* cybernetic fiction
Scotland: novel in, 452–3; sociolinguistics, 70; *see also* Scottish
Scots: Middle Scots poetry, 147–8; orthography, 79; place names, 103; pronunciation, 76
Scott, Ann, 663
Scott, C.P., 2
Scott, Chris, 711
Scott, D.C., 703, **715**; 'At Gull Lake: August 1810', 715
Scott, David, 522
Scott, Dennis, 682–3; *The Crime of Anabel Campbell*, 683; *An Echo in the Bone*, 682–3
Scott, Evelyn, **601**
Scott, Paul, **505**; *The Raj Quartet*, 505; *Staying On*, 505
Scott, Thomas: and Newman, 425
Scott, Sir Walter, 8, 356, 357, **358–9**, 415; and Conrad, 464; and Irving, 538; and Peacock, 361; biography of Dryden, 358; Waverley novels, 358; *The Heart of Midlothian*, 359; *Life of Dryden*, 306; *Redgauntlet*, 358, 358–9; *Rob Roy*, 359
Scottish: accents, 70; culture, and Stevenson, 413; Enlightenment, 321–2; literature, 452–3; *see also* Scotland
Scouten, A.H., 311
Scrabble (game): words of, 98
Scragg, D.G., 128
screenplays, 530; Bennett, 527; Burroughs/Gysin, 620; Faulkner, 604, 605; Pinter, 532; Shaffer, 532; and Slesinger, 601
scribes: 14th C, 149–50
Scribner: Charles Scribner's Sons, 15
scripture *see* Bible
Scruton, Roger, 38
sculpture: 19th C, 437; and postmodernism, 20
the sea: in American novel, 555; and Romanticism, 351; and Shakespeare, 223
The Seafarer, 120, 126
Searle, John, 39
Second World War *see* war literature
Sedgefield, W.J., 127
Sedgewick, Adam, 388
Seeley, J.R.: and Pater, 426
Selden, John: *Table Talk*, 13
self *see* autobiography
Selkirk, Elisabeth, 78
Selvon, Sam, 673, 676, **681**; *The Lonely Londoners*, 681; *Moses Ascending*, 681; *Moses Migrating*, 681; *The Plains of Caroni*, 681
semantics, **93–101**
semiotics **32–5**; of poetic title, 28; Shakespeare, 223
Seneca: and Dryden, 307; and Jonson, 258; and Kyd, 262; and Renaissance drama, 245; and Renaissance tragedy, 250–1, 251; and Shakespeare, 228; and Wyatt, 190; *Epistolae Morales*, 190
Senghor, Léopold Sédar, 647; 'Femme Noire', 649
Sensibar, Judith, 605
sensibility: and science, 320
sentimental movement: and science, 320
sentimentality: in Conrad, 400; and Dickens, 400; and Wilder, 631
serialization: of Victorian novels, 392

sermons: Anglo-Saxon, 113; on marriage, 138–9; ME, 137–8, 138–9
Serote, Mongane Wally: 'Mama and Child', 649
Service, Robert: and Owen, 513; 'Bonehead Bill', 513
Seton, Ernest Thompson, 708
Settlement Controversy, 13
Sewell, Elizabeth, 394
sex and sexuality: 18th C, 319; in Beckett, 451; in Chaucer, 173, 178; in Gordimer, 665–6; in Johnson, 341; and Joyce, 476; and D.H. Lawrence, 486; and H. Miller, 613; and Millett, 613; in Naipaul, 678; sexual love, and Elizabethan comedy, 253; in T. Williams, 616
sexism: in Ekwensi, 656; in English language, 72
Sexton, Anne, **589**; 'All God's Children Need Radios', 589; 'The Bar-Fly Ought to Sing', 589; 'Classroom at Boston University', 589; 'The Freak Show', 589; 'The Last Believer', 589; 'Sylvia's Death', 589; 'Wanting to Die', 589
sexual choice: and feminist theory, 47
sexual difference, 47; and E.B. Browning, 372; and dialect, US, 72; in language, 71, 73–4, 109; language and, Shakespeare, 239; and poetry, 694; *see also* feminism, gender, men: masculinism
sexual myth: and Swift and Pope, 325
sexual politics: Plath, 624; Shakespeare, 222; Walcott, 683
Shadwell, Thomas, 306, **311**; and Jonson, 311; letters, 311; *The Squire of Alsatia*, 303
Shaffer, Peter, 524, **532**; screenplay, 532; *Amadeus*, 532
Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley Cooper, third earl of, 322(2)
Shairp, Mordaunt: *The Green Bay Tree*, 525
Shakespeare, William, 5, 55, 195, **202–40**, 253, 634; and Austen, 360; and Beaumont and Fletcher, 266; and Brecht, 215, 218(2); and Chaucer, 167–8, 183, 220, 228, 230, 245; and Coleridge, 224; and Conrad, 466; and Culmann, 224; and Dryden, 308–9; and Fowles, 507; and García Lorca, 225; and Edward Hall, 234; and Hazlitt, 224; and Jonson, 13, 230: Joyce, 477; and Marlowe, 240; and Melville, 543; and Milton, 290, 292, 297; and Nashe, 233; and Edward Phillips, 315; and Pope, 327; and A. Rich, 588; and Seneca, 250; and Spenser, 197, 198(2), 238; and Tate, 310–11; and Twain, 544; and Wordsworth, 224, 346; and 17th C publishing, 13; and anatomy, 187; and the Bible, 228, 233; and Catholicism, 210–11; and chivalry, 239; and Coventry plays, 156; and deconstruction, 218–19; and *Edmund Ironside*, 205–6; and education, 218; and friendship, 226, 240; and honour, 7; and nuptials, 225; and pageantry, 222, 234; and politics, 215, 216, 218; and Restoration *Tempest*, 308–9; and romance, 226–7; and sacrifice, 217; and the sea, 223; and silence, 212–13, 221; and theory, 218–19; and women, 448; adaptations, 18th C, 215; attributed works, 18; audience, 233–4; background, **210–12**; biography, **210–12**; characterization, 212, 223, 226, 233; citation in, 218–19; classical sources, 224, 228, 230, 231, 233(2); comedies, **225–31**; directors, 214; editions, **202–10**; endings, 226–7, 227, 238–9, 252; facsimile editions, 205, 209; films, 216; folios, 13; heroines, 239; histories, 214, **231–4**; imagery, 228; in the theatre, **212–16**; influence on later writers, 229, 238; language, 110, 255; language and style, 239; manuscripts, 13; metamorphosis in, 227; non-European parallels, 239; parodies, 224, 331; period settings, 215; poems, 240; politics, 215, 216, 219; portraits, 225; productions: Victorian, 215, 20th C, 204(2), 206–7, 231, 1930s, 215, German, 213; quartos, 13; quotations, 212; relationships in, 226; reputation in 18th C, 224; reviewing of performances, 215; role-playing, 254; romances, **225–31**; Romantic allusions, 224; semiotics, 223; sonnets, 37; sources, 224, 228, 229, 230, 231, 233(2), 237–8; staging, 221; synonymy, 223; television productions, 216; textual matters, 203, 204, **206–10**; topicality, 230, 233; tragedies, 213, **234–40**; translations of, 224; verbal play in, 218; verse,

220–1; verse-speaking, 214–15; women in, 213, 239, 254; works attributed to, 205–6, 209, 211; *All's Well That Ends Well*, 204, 225, 226, 229(2); *Antony and Cleopatra*, 208, 213, 224, 225, 235, 238(3), 239, 240, 254, 297; *As You Like It*, 196, 202, 213, 224, 226, 227, 229(3), 443; *The Comedy of Errors*, 229; *Coriolanus*, 205, 218, 235, 236, 237; *Cymbeline*, 211, 224, 230; *Hamlet*, 7, 56, 203–4, 205, 206, 208(2), 209, 213, 214, 215, 216, 219(6), 235, 236, 236–7, 237(8), 239, 240, 251, 254, 266, 544; *Henry IV*, 218, 232, 234, *Part I*, 13, 207, 208, 209, 233, 234, *Part II*, 13, 207; *Henry V*, 207, 208, 209, 218, 220, 231, 232–3, 233, 234; *Henry VI*, 232, *Part I*, 205, *Part II*, 233, *Part III*, 224, 233; *Henry VIII*, 223, 232, 233; *Julius Caesar*, 217, 220, 235, 236(2), 239, 466; *King John*, 233, 251–2; *King Lear*, 13, 198, 206–7, 207, 212–13, 213(2), 214, 219(2), 220, 221–2, 222, 223, 224, 235(2), 236, 237, 238(2), 239(2), 249(2), 310–11, 327; 'A Lover's Complaint', 205; *Love's Labour's Lost*, 202, 208, 220, 221, 222, 223, 225, 228(5); *Macbeth*, 213, 215, 217, 235(2), 235–6, 236, 237–8, 238(3), 239, 250, 543; *Measure for Measure*, 212–13, 216, 221, 223, 226, 227, 229; *The Merchant of Venice*, 213, 225(2), 226(2), 228(3), 228–9, 229(2), 249; *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, 167, 207, 223, 225, 227, 229(2); *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, 167, 168, 183, 204–5, 208, 209, 212–13, 214, 215–16, 216–17, 217, 220, 221, 227, 228(6), 253, 290, 292; *Much Ado About Nothing*, 225, 226; *Othello*, 167, 206, 208(2), 209, 213, 217, 218(2), 219(2), 225, 235(4), 237, 239(3), 266; *Pericles*, 223, 227, 229; *The Phoenix and the Turtle*, 210, 240; *The Rape of Lucrece*, 219; *Richard II*, 207, 232, 233, 233–4, 234(2); *Richard III*, 13, 207, 209, 215, 216, 232, 234; *Romeo and Juliet*, 167, 168, 235(2), 238–9, 239, 239–40; 'Shall I Die?', 209, 240; *Sonnets*, 205, 209–10, 224, 225, 240, 588, Sonnet 94, 588; *The Taming of the Shrew*, 167, 197, 207, 209(2), 213–14, 227; *The Tempest*, 212–13, 213, 216–17, 217, 221, 230(7), 230–1, 290, 292, 308–9, 507, 666, 684, 709; *Timon of Athens*, 214, 237; *Titus Andronicus*, 205, 208, 209, 217; *Troilus and Cressida*, 168, 209, 215, 218–19, 224, 225; *Twelfth Night*, 204, 208, 212–13, 215, 218, 220(2), 221(2), 224, 225, 226, 229, 266; *The Winter's Tale*, 215(2), 218, 222, 225, 226, 227, 229–30, 230(4); (and John Fletcher), *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, 168, 222

'Shall I die' (poem attributed to Shakespeare), 18, 209, 240

shamanism: in poetry, 183

Shange, Ntozake, 550, 638; *a photograph: lovers in motion*, 637

Shapiro, Julian *see* John Sanford

Sharp, Alan: *A Green Tree in Gedde*, 452

Sharpeville massacre: and literature, 667

Shaw, George Bernard, 525, **533–4**, 634; and O'Casey, 531; anecdotes, 9; letters, 443, 533; *Caesar and Cleopatra*, 533; *Heartbreak House*, 533; *John Bull's Other Island*, 531; *Major Barbara*, 533(2); *Saint Joan*, 533

Shawcross, John T., 293

Sheldon, Edward: *The Boss*, 637

Shelley, Mary, **363**; and Aldiss, 447; and P.B. Shelley, 363; *Frankenstein*, 48, 363(2), 404; *The Last Man*, 363

Shelley, Sir Percy, 444

Shelley, Percy Bysshe, **353**; language, 110; notebook sketches, 353; novel, 363; *Alastor*, 353; *The Assassins*, 363; *The Daemon of the World*, 353; 'Ode to the West Wind', 110, 344, 353; *Prometheus Unbound*, 344(2), 353(2); *The Triumph of Life*, 38

Shepard, Sam, 635, **644**; *Mad Dog Blues*, 644; *Suicide in B Flat*, 644

Shepherd, Robert A., 295

Sheppard, Samuel, 199; and *The Faerie Leveller*, 281

Sher, Antony, 234

Sheridan, Richard Brinsley, 330, 331; *Pizzaro*, 330

Sherman, Francis, **715**; 'In Memorabilia Mortis', 715

Sherman, Martin: *Passing By*, 525

Shetland English, 70

Shezi, Mthuli: *Shanti*, 669

Shine, Ted, 637

Shirley, James, 301; *The Court Secret*, 301; *Six New Playes*, 301

Shklovsky, Victor, 26
Short, Peter, 13, 207
short poems, 8
short story, 414, 454–6, 497; American, 537–8; Australian, 688; Canadian, 709; Elizabethan, 191
Shorter, Clement, 371
Shrewsbury: theatres, 246
sickness plays, 524–5
Siddal, Elizabeth: and Rossetti, 439
Sidney family: library, 17
Sidney, Sir Philip, 17, **193–5**, 201, 282; and Shakespeare, 209, 227; and Spenser, 195; and the elegy, 201; and politics, 193–4; and social code, 199; fiction, 191; letters, 194–5; library, 195; pamphlets, 194; poetry, 193–5; scientific poems, 201; self-representation, 192; 'Anacreontics', 193; *Arcadia*, 191–2, 193(2), 193–4, 194(2), 227, *The New Arcadia*, 193, 194, *The Old Arcadia*, 193, 194; *Astrophil and Stella*, 194; Ister Bank Poem, 195
Siewert, Svetlana: and Nabokov, 626
Sifton, Paul: *The Belt*, 637
signature, 36–7; *see also* attribution studies, names
signature collation, 10
signs *see* semiotics
silence, 39, 553; in Shakespeare, 212–13, 221
Silliman, Ron: letters, 706
Sillitoe, Alan, 483, **508–9**; *Saturday Night and Sunday Morning*, 508–9
Silone, Ignazio: and Orwell, 490; 'The Fox', 490
silver-fork novel, 364
Silverberg, Robert, 557
Silvestris, Bernard: and Chaucer, 175; *Megacosmos*, 175
Simic, Charles, 563
Simm, N.T., 139
Simon of Courin: and Henryson, 147; *Judicio Solis in Conviviis Saturni*, 147
Simpson, Alan: and O'Casey, 531
Simpson, Evelyn, 274
Simpson, Louis, 564, 589
sin, 190–1; in moralities, 160
Sinclair, Upton, **599–600**; *Boston*, 600; *The Flivver King*, 600; *The Jungle*, 599–600
Sinden, Donald, 4, 215
Singer, June, 448
Singh, Jagjit, 662
Sir Eglamour of Artois, 96
Sir Gawain and the Green Knight, **140–1**, 142
Sir Orfeo, **144**
Sir Thomas More, 209, 264
Sisam, Kenneth, 137
Sisson, C.H., **522**
Sitwell family, 13
sixties (1960s), 554–5, 558, 629, 635; experimentalism, 556
Skeat, W.W., 134, 139–40, 143
Skelton, John, 136, 189, 190; 'Speke, Parrot', 190
sketch genre: and Dreiser, 595
Skipsey, Joseph, 366
Sklar, George and Paul Peters: *Stevedore*, 638
slang, 99
slavery: 18th C, 320; abolition, in Afro-American literature, 602
Sleigh, B.W.A.: *The Outcast Prophet*, 709
Slesinger, Tess, **601**; screenwriting, 601; *The Unpossessed*, 601
Slessor, Kenneth, 695
Sloane, Sir Hans, 304–5
Slovak American theatre, 639
Smalley, Beryl, 132, 138
Smith, A.H. 104
Smith, A.J.M., 715; and Hopkins, 380
Smith, Adam, 67, 444; rhetorical theory, 322
Smith, Alexander, **370**
Smith, Bernard: *The Boy Adeodatus*, 690
Smith, Dave, **589–90**; *Antelope*, 589, 590; *Cumberland Station*, 589; *Dreamflights*, 589; *The Fisherman's Whore*, 589; *The Giver of Morning*, 589; *Goshawk*, 589, 590; *Homage to Edgar Allan Poe*, 589, 590
Smith, F.E., 469
Smith, George: and the *DNB*, 418
Smith, James L., 304
Smith, Margaret, 693
Smith, Stevie, 453, 519, **520**; and Powys family, 491; manuscripts, 460
Smith, Thomas: *Catalogue of the Manuscripts in the Cottonian Library 1696*, 16
Smith, Sir Thomas, 64; *De recta et emendata linguae Anglicae scriptione dialogus*, 64
Smith, W.H., **432–3**, 436
Smith, Wilbur: *The Dark of the Sun*, 450
Smithies, Thomas Bywater, 434

Smollett, Tobias George, 3, 337, **341–2**; and Fowles, 447; *The Travels*, 333
Snyder, Gary, 590
soap opera, 449
social history: Victorian period, **439–42**
social novel, 393
social text, 449
social theory: and hermeneutics, 42
socialism: and Ngugi, 660; and Sinclair, 600; socialist theatre, 522
society: and language, 73–4
sociolinguistics, **69–74**; and Creole, 673–4; and Indian English, 724
Socrates: and Falstaff, 233
Sofula, Zula: *King Emene*, 652
de Sola Pinto, V., 305
Solzhenitsyn, Alexander, 632; *Cancer Ward*, 7
Somalian literature, 662
Somerville, Edith *see* Somerville and Ross
Somerville and Ross (Edith Somerville and Violet Martin): *The Irish R.M.*, 490–1
Sondhi, Kuldip, 662
song: language of, 106
Sonntag, William: and Dreiser, 595
Sørensen, Knud, 87
Sorrentino, Gilbert: and W.C. Williams, 593
Souster, Raymond, 713
South African English, 77
South African literature, 646
Southern African literature, **663–70**
Southern (American) literature: novels, 557
Southern American tradition: and Percy, 617
Southern, Richard, 160
Southern, Terry, 551
Southerne, Thomas: *The Disappointment*, 311
Southey, Robert: *A Vision of Judgement*, 352
Soyinka, Wole, 647, 648, 649, 652, **653–5**; and Fugard, 670; and Hal Porter, 689; and Walcott, 683–4; film, 655; plays, 653, 654, 670; poetry, 655; *Aké*, 654, 689; *The Bacchae of Euripides*, 653; *A Dance of the Forests*, 652; *Death and the King's Horseman*, 652, 654; *The Interpreters*, 652, 654; *The Man Died*, 653; *Myth, Literature and the African World*, 654; *The Road*, 653, 654; *A Shuttle in the Crypt*, 655
space: in Wharton and Cather, 545
Spacks, Patricia Meyer, 328
Spanish literature: and Hemingway, 611
Spark, Muriel, **503**; manuscripts, 460; *The Driver's Seat*, 503; *Memento Mori*, 503; *The Prime of Miss Jean Brodie*, 503
speech: in Austen, 360
speech-act theory: and Beckett, 527; and Derrida, 39
speech-acts: OE, 117–18
Speght, Rachel: *A Mouzell for Melastomus*, 269
Speight, Johnny: Alf Garnett character, 111
spelling *see* orthography
Spencer, Elizabeth, **615**; *Fire in the Morning*, 615
Spencer, Erle, 710
Spencer, Herbert: and Wilde, 431; and laughter, 431
Spender, Stephen, **520**; *Journals*, 520
Spengler, Oswald: and Fitzgerald, 599
Spenser, Edmund, **195–9**; and Chaucer, 177, 197; and Dryden, 309; and Erasmus, 197–8; and Gascoigne, 195; and Jonson, 275; and Milton, 289, 290, 292, 294; and Petrarch, 196; and Shakespeare, 209, 227, 238; and Sidney, 195; and Wordsworth, 347, 348; and Yeats, 514; and the elegy, 201; and guile, 198; and mirth, 198; and social code, 199; and the Transcendentalists, 541; elegies, 290; influence on later writers, 198; marriage poems, 198; sources, 197, 198; *Amoretti*, 196; *Colin Clouts Come Home Againe*, 196; *Epithalamion*, 195; *The Faerie Queene*, 31, 178, 196, 196–7, 197(12), 197–8, 198(8), 227, 238, 281, 289, 290, 294; *Fowre Hymnes*, 186; *An Hymn of Heavenly Love*, 132; 'Letter to Raleigh', 196; *Muiopotmos*, 195; *Mutabilitie Cantoes*, 198; *The Ruines of Rome*, 198; *The Ruines of Time*, 198; *The Shepheardes Calender*, 189, 195, 196(2), 198; *The Spider and the Bee*, 197; *A View of the Present State of Ireland*, 196
Spicer, Jack, **590**; *After Lorca*, 590
Spinoza, Benedict de, 426; and G. Eliot, 407; *Ethics*, 407
spiritualism: Victorian, 418
Spivak, Gayatri, 676

Spooner, W.A.: and Hopkins, 382
Springer, Ashton, 636
'sprung rhythm': and music, 381
Stafford, William, 564(2), **590**; 'Travelling Through the Dark', 590
stage and staging, 525; descent machinery, 246; Dryden, 308; funeral pageantry, 252; illustrations, 244; Renaissance, 243, 246
Standard English, 66
Stanislavski, 215; and Beckett, 526
Stansby, William, 13
Stapylton, Sir Robert, 273
Starioscark, Kenneth, 624
Starr, Nathan Comfort, 450
Staten, Henry, 38
The Stationer's Register, 247
Stationers Trade: Renaissance, 244; *see also* book trade
Stead, Christina, 690, **702**; and K. Grenville, 699–700; *House of All Nations*, 702; *The Man Who Loved Children*, 693
Stearns, Harold, **630–1**; *Confessions of a Harvard Man*, 630
Steele, Sir Richard, 332; and Shadwell, 311
Steevens, George, 207
Stein, Gertrude, 558, **598–9**, 630; and Anderson, 601; and Wilder, 631; lecture tour, 598–9; notebooks, 598; Picasso pieces, 598; *The Autobiography of Alice B. Toklas*, 598; *Doctor Faustus Lights the Lights*, 599; *Everybody's Autobiography*, 598, 598–9; *Four Saints in Three Acts*, 599; 'If I Told Him', 598; *Lectures in America*, 598; *The Making of Americans*, 598; *The Mother of Us All*, 599
Stein, Peter, 214
Steinbeck, John, 556, **609**, 619; *Cannery Row*, 609; *East of Eden*, 619; *The Grapes of Wrath*, 609; *The Long Valley*, 609; *The Pearl*, 609; *Viva Zapata!*, 619; 'The White Quail', 609; *The Winter of Our Discontent*, 609
Stephen, Leslie: and the *DNB*, 418
Stephens, A.G., 688
stereotypes: blacks, 450; female, 254; *see also* character types
Sterling, Captain Anthony: and Carlyle, 420
Sterling, John, 349
Sterne, Laurence, 3, **342**; and Furphy, 696; *Tristram Shandy*, 342(7), 696
Sterry, Peter, 284; 'Of Divine Friendship', 310
Stesichorus of Sicily: and H.D., 570; *Pallinode*, 570
Stevens, Wallace, 551, 558, 559, 560, **561**, 564, 575, **590–1**; and religion, 7; language, 110; late poetry, 591; long poems, 590; 'The Auroras of Autumn', 591; 'Credences of Summer', 591; 'Esthétique du Mal', 591; 'An Ordinary Evening in New Haven', 591; 'The Owl in the Sarcophagus', 591; 'The Snow Man', 591; 'To an Old Philosopher in Rome', 591
Stevenson, Robert Louis, **385**, **413**; novels, 413; poetry, 385; *A Child's Garden of Verses*, 385; 'The Merry Men', 413; *Weir of Hermiston*, 413
Stewart, Mary, 461
Still, Colin, 230
Stillinger, Jack, 354
Stillingfleet, Edward, 66
Stockwell, Robert P., 84
Stoker, Bram, **414**; *Dracula*, 414(2)
Stone, Arnold M. and Donald Freed: *Secret Honor*, 635
Stone, P.W.K., 206
Stone, Robert, **629**
Stonor family: correspondence, 138
Stopes, Marie: *Vectia*, 534
Stoppard, Tom, **534**; *Rosencrantz and Guildenstern are Dead*, 534
Storey, David: and Lessing, 462; *In Celebration*, 524; *Pasmore*, 462
Story, William Wetmore: and H. James, 546
story-telling: in Ngugi, 661
Stothard, Thomas: *The Hermit*, 324
Stow, John, 188, 192
Stow, Randolph, 690, 695, **701–2**; *The Suburbs of Hell*, 702(2)
Stowe, Harriet Beecher, 4
Strand, Mark, 563
Stratford, Ontario: Shakespeare at, 215
Stratford-upon-Avon: ME drama in, 156; and RSC, 214; *see also* Royal Shakespeare Company
Street, Peter (builder of the Globe Theatre), 211
Strier, Richard, 278
Strindberg, August, 443
Strohm, Paul, 161
Strouse collection, 420

structuralism, 27, 37
stylistics, **105–11**; pragmatic, 174
Styron, William, 557, **616**; *The Confessions of Nat Turner*, 616; *Sophie's Choice*, 616
the sublime, 42; and Burke, 336; and postmodernism, 20; and psychoanalysis, 45
success: in American novels, 555
Suckling, Sir John, 280–1
Suetonius: and biography, 138
suffixes, 81, 82, 83
Suffolk English, 77
suffragette plays, 523
Sufism: and Lessing, 459, 505
Sullivan, Sir Arthur *see* Gilbert and Sullivan
Sully, James: *Essay on Laughter*, 472
Sulpicius Severus: and biography, 138
Summers, Joseph, 288
'Sunday Letter', 131
'Sunday List', 131
supernatural: in Caribbean drama, 682–3
surnames, 36–7, 99, 105
surrealism: and West, 608; and psychoanalysis, 44
Surtees, R.S., 364
Sutherland, Efua, 652; *Edufa*, 652
Sutherland, James, 327
Sutro, Alfred: and Stopes, 534
Swahili literature, 662–3
Swaim, Kathleen, 298
Swedish-American theatre, 639
Sweet, Henry: *New English Grammar*, 63
Swenson, May, 589
Swetnam, Joseph: *The Arraignment of Women*, 269
Swift, Jonathan, 187, 319(2), **325**, **331–2**; and Beckett, 499; and Gould, 310; and Higgins, 508; and Joyce, 477; and Milton, 332; and Orwell, 489; and Prior, 333; and Sterne, 342; library, 17, 332; poetry, 325; prose, 331–2; satire, 332; *The Battle of the Books*, 332; *A Beautiful Young Nymph Going to Bed*, 310, 325; *Elegy on the Supposed Death of Mr. Partridge*, 325; *Gulliver's Travels*, 296, 319, 331, 332(9), 489; *Journal to Stella*, 508; *A Modest Proposal*, 331, 331–2, 332; *Strephon and Chloe*, 325; *A Tale of a Tub*, 332(2); *To Doctor Delany*, 325
Swinburne, Algernon, 366, 367, 385, **385–6**, 418; bibliography, 386; *A Century of Roundels*, 386; 'John Ford', 386; 'Laus Veneris', 385; 'The Leper', 385; *Poems and Ballads, First Series*, 385–6; 'St Dorothy', 385
Sydney (Australia): and literature, 687
Sylvae, 305
Symons, Arthur, 376, 384, 479; and Conrad, 467; 'The Life and Adventures of Lucy Newcome', 414
Synge, John Millington, 443, 451, 514, 524, **534**; poetry, 513; *The Aran Islands*, 443
synonyms, 64; Elizabethan, 223
syntax, 60, **83–93**, 95
Tacitus, 127; and Shakespeare, 233
Tagore, Rabindranath, **723**; short stories, 723; *Gitanjali*, 723
Taine, Hippolyte: and W. Stevens, 591
Tale of Beryn, 173; *Prologue to*, 151
Talon, Henri, 314
Tambimuttu, M.J.: and K. Douglas, 490
Tamil literature: and Shakespeare, 239
The Taming of a Shrew, 207
'Tasma', 694
Tasso, Torquato, 376
Tate, Allen, 576, **613**, 615; and A. Percy, 579; letters, 579; *The Fathers*, 613
Tate, Nahum, **310–11**; and Johnson, 310, 335; and Shakespeare, 310–11; *The Loyal General*, 310
Tate, Robert Desmond: *The Doughman*, 688
Tatwine: and Latin grammar, 68
Taylor, A.J.P., 493
Taylor, Elizabeth, **501–2**
Taylor, Gary, 206(2), 207, 220
Taylor, Peter, 551
Taylor, Tom, **442**; and Shaw, 533; *Jeanne D'Arc*, 533; *The Contested Election*, 442; *The Overland Route*, 442; *Still Waters Run Deep*, 442; *The Ticket-of-Leave Man*, 442
teaching: Burroughs, 621; gender and masculinity in, 54; Latin in AS England, 116; and literary theory, 23; *see also* education, pedagogy
El Teatro Campesino, 636, 640
technological change: and Victorian poetry, 368
Tejani, Behadur, 662
television: and Beckett, 526; drama, 524; and Pinter, 532; Shakespeare productions, 216
The Tempest (Restoration play), 308–9
Temple, Shirley, 453
Templer, John (Dryden's tutor), 305

Tennyson, Alfred, Lord, 345, 366, 367, **386–91**; and Carlyle, 420; and Dickens, 402; and T.S. Eliot, 573; and Fitzgerald, 378; bibliography, 386; influence, 390; language, 110; musical settings, 386–7; 'The Baby Boy', 390; 'Battle of Brunanburh', 390; 'The Charge of the Light Brigade', 390–1; *Idylls of the King*, 378, 390, 420; *In Memoriam*, 387–8, 388(2), 389(4), 390, 402; 'The Kraken', 388; 'The Lady of Shalott', 388(2), 389; 'The Lotus-Eaters', 388; 'Mariana', 387, 390; *Maud*, 389(2); 'Merlin and the Gleam', 390; 'Merlin and Vivien', 390; poetry, 386–91; *The Princess*, 390; 'Romney's Remorse', 390; 'Tears, Idle Tears', 110, 389(3)
Tennyson, Emily: letter, 389; musical settings, 387
Tennyson, Hallam: translation, OE, 390
Terrell, Carroll, 585
terror fiction: and American fiction, 536
terrorism: in 19th C literature, 396
Terry, Ellen, 390
Terry, Megan, 638
Testament of Cresseid, 136
text classification, 106
text type: and word frequency, 108
texts: narrative and non-narrative, 108
Thackeray, William Makepeace, 394, **397**; and Dickens, 402(2); feeling in novels, 396; *Henry Esmond*, 395, 397; *Pendennis*, 397(2), 402(2)
theatre, 4; American, and Black South African theatre, 670; Caribbean, women in, 673–4, 674; criticism, parody of, 367; directors, 214; economics, 246–7; history, Renaissance, **246–8**; multiple-part plays, 232; production, Restoration, 303; research, in Africa, 649; in South Africa, **668–70**; vocabulary, OE, 116; *see also* actors and acting; drama, performances
Theatre of the Absurd: and Ford, 243
Theatre Council of Natal, 669
Theatre Workshop, 522
theatres: Canadian, 717, 718; Cockpit, 246; Drury Lane, 246, 330–1; Fortune, 247; Hoxton, Britannia, 443; Inigo Jones', 246; provincial Victorian, 444–5; Red Lion Playhouse, 246; Royal Court, 522; Shakespearean period, 211, 212; Sir Percy Shelley's, 444; Shrewsbury, 246; Stratford Ontario, 215; Swan, 244; John Webb's, 246; Whitefriars, 246–7
Theobald, John: and Pound, 580; letters, 580
Theobald, Lewis, 208
theology: and Milton, 292
Theophrastus, 320
theory *see* literary theory
Theroux, Paul, 549, **632**
Thirkell, Angela, **700**; *Trooper to the Southern Cross*, 700
Thomas, Caitlin: and D. Thomas, 519
Thomas, D.M., 3, **510**; *The White Hotel*, 464, 510(3)
Thomas de Hales: and the Bible, 137; 'Love Rune', 137
Thomas, Dylan, **519**; language, 110; letters, 519; 'Altarwise by Owl-Light', 110
Thomas, Edward, **512–13**; and Sisson, 522; 'A Tale', 513
Thomas, R.S., **521–2**; language, 110; *Depopulation of the Hills*, 110
Thomas, Tom: and Workers Theatre Movement, 522
Thompson, Ann, 220
Thompson, Edward: and *The Westminster Magazine*, 333
Thompson, Francis, 366
Thompson, Hunter, 553
Thomson, James (18th C): *The Seasons*, 323
Thomson, James (19th C): and T.S. Eliot, 370; *The City of Dreadful Night*, 370
Thomson, Vergil: and Stein, 599
Thoreau, Henry David, **541**, 560; and W. Berry, 567; romanticism, 541; *Journal*, 541; *Walden*, 541, 567; 'Walking', 541
Thoresby House catalogue, 17
Thorney Abbey: *Liber Vitae*, 104
Thorpe, Courtenay, 444
Thrale, Hester Lynch, Mrs, 318–19; and Boswell, 335; and G. Eliot, 410; and Johnson, 335
The Three Kings of Cologne, 161
three-decker novel, 392, 436
Tillotson's Fiction Bureau, 433
Tillyard, E.M.W., 231
time: and cummings, 599; and Faulkner, 605, 607; and Gawain poet, 140–1; and Malory, 152; and Oates, 554; and

Shakespeare, 232; and Wolfe, 610; and narrative, 29; and tense, 62
Titian: and Rossetti, 439
Tocqueville, Alexis-Henri-Charles-Maurice Clérel, comte de: and Macaulay, 416
Todorov, Tzvetan, 35, 712; and Spenser, 198
Tok Pisin, 73
Toklas, Alice B.: *What Is Remembered*, 630
Tolkien, J.R.R., 449, 459(5), **492**; *The Lord of the Rings*, 459
Tolstoy, Leo, 7, 632
Tomlinson, Charles, 519; and Oppen, 578
Tompkin, Pietro William, 323
Tonna, Charlotte Elizabeth, 393
Tonson, Jacob, 13, 295
Tooke, John Horne, 67, 353; and Coleridge, 364
Toomer, Jean, **602**; 'York Beach', 602
Tottel, Richard: *Tottel's Miscellany*, 190
Tourneur, Cyril: *The Atheist's Tragedy*, 266
the town *see* the city
township theatre: South African, 669
Tractarian Movement, 417, 425
Tractatus de Oblacione Iugis Sacrificii, 139
tradition: in Armah, 658
tragedy, 7, 249–50, 641; in African theatre, 652; conventions of, 252; one-act, 524; Renaissance, 249–51; and Seneca, 250–1, 251; tragic drama, 18th C, 331; tragic heroism, 653
Traherne, Thomas, 301, **313**; *Centuries of Meditations*, 313; *Christian Ethics*, 313; *Commentaries of Heaven*, 313
Transcendentalists, 349; American, and Murray, 701; and Spenser, 541
transition, 630(2)
translation, 36–7, 40, 701; 14th C technique, 184–5; 17th C, 272–3; and Chaucer, 184–5; and Spicer, 590; and Zukofsky, 594–5; and deconstruction, 36; of Chaucer into modern English, 173
translations: by 16th C women, 186; by Dryden, 308; Dryden's use of, 305; of Erasmus, 186
Tranströmer, Tomas, 559
transvestism, 269
transvestite roles: ME, 155
Trapnell, Anna, 186
travel literature, 422, 620, 621; American writers, 554; Elizabethan, 217; Theroux, 632
'travels': as literary form, 332
Tree, Sir Herbert Beerbohm, 444; and Wilde, 443
Trench, Richard Chevenix: and Tennyson, 389
Trevisa, John of, 139
Trevor, William: *Fools of Fortune*, 452
Trilling, Lionel, 23, 361
Trinidad: Indian-African relations in, 676–7
Trinidad Theatre Workshop, 684(2)
Trinidadian literature: Indian-African relations in, 676–7
Tristan en prose, 151–2
Trivet, Nicholas: and Chaucer, 175
Trocchi, Alexander: manuscripts, 460
Trollope, Anthony, **410–11**, 632; and H. James, 539; short stories, 411; *Barchester Towers*, 410–11
Trotter, Katharine, 312
Tsaloumas, Dimitris, 694
Tucker, Abraham, 321
Tuckerman, Frederick Goddard, 559
Turgenev, Ivan Sergeevich: and Joyce, 477; *Diary of a Superfluous Man*, 477; *On the Eve*, 466
Turner, Charles, 637
Turner, George: *Young Man of Talent*, 695
Turner, Victor: and Ndembu ritual, 660
Tusser, Thomas: and scientific poem, 201
Tuve, Rosamond, 196
Twain, Mark, **543–4**; and Dickens, 400; anecdotes, 9; and apocalypse, 555; and Australian literature, 691; essays, 543–4; *The Gilded Age*, 544; *Huckleberry Finn*, 544(3); *Joan of Arc*, 544; 'A Wonderful Potato', 544
Twells, John: grammar (1683), 69
twenties (1920s), 631
Twyne, Thomas: and Virgil, 190
Tynan, Kenneth, 493
Tyndall, John, 388
Tyneside English, 76
Tynyanov, Yuri, 26, 27
tyranny: classical theory of, and More, 189
Ukrainian American theatre, 639
Ulrici, Herman: and Shakespeare, 203
Ulster Protestant culture, 451
Unamuno y Jugo, Miguel de: and Greene, 496

unconscious: writing and, 449
unionism: 19th C, 442
United States: English in *see* American English; literature *see* American literature; place names, 103; surnames, 105
Universal History (1736–65), 14
universal language movement, 67
universities: criticism in, 23
Unton, Henry: and John Case, 192
Updike, John, 556, 632
urban writing: in South African literature, 664, *see also* the city
urbanization: and language change, 70
Urhobo literature, 657
Urkowitz, Steven, 207
Urry, John, 170–1
Usk, Thomas: and Chaucer, 166
utopian fiction, 537, 678, 694; 18th C, 320; avant-garde, 21; novel, 460; and science fiction, 459
utopianism: 17th C, 271
Valentine, Jean, 563
Valéry, Paul: *Cimitière Marin*, 348; *Monsieur Teste*, 577
Vanbrugh, Sir John: women in comedies, 303; *The Provoked Wife*, 304
Van Vechten, Carl, 630; and New York, 553
Varnhagen von Ense, K.A.: and Lewes, 422
Vasari, Giorgio: and Peacham, 283
Vaughan, Henry, 200, 279; and Hopkins, 382; and Pope, 326; poetry, 275; typology, 279; *The Mount of Olives*, 279; 'The Sap', 279; *Upon the Priorie Grove*, 326
Vaughan, Herbert, 440
Vega Carpio, Lope Felix de, 631
Velasquez, Diego de Silva y: and Fowles, 508; 'Las Meninas', 508
verbs, 80, 88–9, 100–1; OE, 84, 85, 86, 95; ME, 86, 96; auxiliary, 62, 92; 'conversions', 82; tense, 82–3; time and tense, 62; USA, 72
Vercelli Book, 125; and Alcuin, 131; homilies, 132
Verga, Giovanni: D.H. Lawrence's translations, 484
***vers libre*: and T.S. Eliot, 516**
verse: OE, and prose, 135; *see also* poetry
verse-speaking: Shakespeare, 214–15
***Vertue Rewarded; Or, The Irish Princess* (1693), 315, 341**
***The Vertuose Boke of Distyllacyon of the Waters of All Maner of Herbes*, 98**
Vesalius, Andreas, 187
Vespasian Psalter, 130; glosses, 60, 73; hymns, 60
'Victim-of-Society' novel, 395
victims: in Fugard, 669–70; in Rhys, 679
Vidal, Gore, 549
Viidikas, Vicki, 689
Villars, Nicolas de Montfaucon, abbé de: and Pope, 327; *Le Comte de Gabalis*, 327
Vinaver, Eugene, 151, 152, 154
violence, 24, 35, 44, 45; rhetoric of, 41
Virgil: in 16th C England, 190; 17th C Scottish editions, 15; and Chaucer, 178; and T.S. Eliot, 516; and Milton, 292, 296; and Pope, 326; and Shakespeare, 231; *Aeneid*, 190, 230, 262; and early Renaissance, 189–90; *Eclogues*, 178, 305; *Georgics*, 231; and Kyd, 262
Visio Leofrici, 135
visionary poetry: American, 559–60
Visser, Theodor, 85, 86, 87, 88
visual appearance of poetry, 561, 592, 593
visual arts: AS, 126; Victorian period, 426, **437–9**; and Carlyle, 420; and Dickens, 400; and Forster, 471; and Pound, 583, 585; and W.C. Williams, 593; and Woolf, 471; and poetry, 583; and Renaissance literature, 187; *see also* art, illustrations, painting
visual images: in Shakespeare, 221
Vita Oswini, 123
Vita Prima Sancti Neoti, 129
Vives, Juan Luis: *Instruction of a Christian Woman*, 186
Voaden, Herman, **718**
vocabulary, 63, **93–101**; OE, 116, 122, 125, 126, 130; 17th C, 315; Chaucer's, 169, 176; Milton's, 295; theatrical, OE, 116; *see also* words
Voltaire, 335
Vonnegut, Kurt, 449
Vorticism: and poetry, 583
Vossius, 69
vowels, 75–6
Wace, 154
Wachira, Godwin, 659, 660
Waciuma, Charity, **661–2**; *Daughter of Mumbi*, 661–2
Waddington, Miriam, 702, 713
Wadsworth, Edward: and Pound, 585

Wagner, David, 559
Wain, John, **506**
Wakefield plays, 189
Walcott, Derek, 675, 681, 682–3, **683–4**; plays, 683–4; *Dream on Monkey Mountain*, 684; *The Joker of Seville*, 684; *Midsummer*, 675; *Remembrance*, 684; 'A Schooner Flight', 683; *Ti-Jean and His Brothers*, 681–2, 684
Waldere, 120
Waldock, A.J.A. 294
Wales: and Peacock, 362
Wali, Obiajunwa, 647
Walker, Alice, 550, 552, 554, 557, **623**, **633**; essays, 633; *The Color Purple*, 623
Walker, Joseph: *The River Niger*, 637
Walker, Kath, 695
Wallington, Nehemiah, 272
Wallis, John, 69; grammar, 62
Walpole, Horace, 3, 320, **335–6**; letters, 335–6; *The Castle of Otranto*, 14; *Memoirs of King George II*, 335–6
Walsh, William, 722
Walton, Izaak: and Donne, 276; and Evelyn, 314; and biography, 314; *The Compleat Angler*, 276; *Life of Dr. Donne*, 284, 314
The Wanderer, 120, 126
Wandor, Michelene, 638
Wanley, Humfrey, 16
war literature, 686; American novels, 625; Australian, 685, 695; Boer War, 663, 695; First World War, 512, 685, 695; Second World War, 454–5, 490, 492, 520, 633, 685; R. Stone, 629; Vietnam war, 685
Ward, Charles E., 305
Ward, Douglas Turner, 637
Ward, Mrs Humphry, **413**; *The History of David Grieve*, 413; *A Writer's Recollections*, 431
Ward, Theodore: *Big White Fog*, 637
Warhol, Andy: and Stein, 598
Warner, Anthony, 84
Warren, Michael, 220
Warren, Robert Penn, 551, 564(2), 589, **592**
Wars of Alexander (ME), 69
Warwick: ME drama in, 156
Wasserstein, Wendy, 638
Waten, Judah, 691
Waterhouse, Alfred, 438
Watkins, Vernon: and D. Thomas, 519
Watson, Sheila, 708–9, **711**, **722**; *The Double Hook*, 711, 722
Watson-Williams, Helen, 690–1
Watt, A.P.: and Authors' Syndicate, 433
Watt, Ian, 464, 466
Waugh, Alec, 457
Waugh, Evelyn, 453, 457(2), 494, **494–5**, 632; Catholicism, 495; imagery, 494; school stories, 495; short stories, 455; *Brideshead Revisited*, 494; 'Charles Ryder's Schooldays', 495; *Decline and Fall*, 495; *Men at Arms*, 494; *The Ordeal of Gilbert Pinfold*, 495; *Remote People*, 494; *A Tourist in Africa*, 494
Waugh, Laura, 494
A Wayle Whyt ase Whalles Bon, 148–9
We Ben Chapmen (ME lyric), 151
Weatherby, H.L., 570
Webb, John: theatres, 246
Webb, Philip, 439
Webb, Phyllis, 702
Webbe, William: and scientific poem, 201
Webster, John, 245, **265–6**; attribution studies, 18, 244; *The Duchess of Malfi*, 55, 246, 265–6(2); *The White Devil*, 265; (and Thomas Dekker), *Northward Ho*, 253; (and Thomas Heywood), *Appius and Virginia*, 18, 244
Webster, Noah, 4
The Weddynge of Sir Gawen and Dame Ragnell, 144
Weekley, Ernest: and D.H. Lawrence, 483
Weever, John, 210
Weil, Simone, 484
Weimann, Robert, 239
Weinreich, U., 724
Weiskel, Thomas, 45
Weiss, Daniel, 481
Welby, Victoria Lady, 34
Welch, Liliane, 717, **717**
Weld, John, 630
Welfare State (theatre company), 525
Welles, Orson, 215
Wells: Saxon bishops of, 113
Wells, H.G., 459, **468**, 633; and Conrad, 467; and Gissing, 413; and X. Herbert, 700; *The Bulpington of Blup*, 468; *The Island of Doctor Moreau*, 460; *A Modern Utopia*, 459; *Mr Blettsworthy on Rampole Island*, 468; *Mr Britling Sees It Through*, 468; *Tono-Bungay*, 468(2)

Wells, Henry W., 704
Welsh: and place names, 103
Welsh literature, 453
Welsh tradition: and J.C. Powys, 491
Welty, Eudora, 551, 552, **614**; bibliography, 614; *One Writer's Beginnings*, 614; *The Optimist's Daughter*, 614
Werstine, Paul, 206
Wesker, Arnold, 524
West African English, 73
West African literature, 646, **651–9**
West Indian creoles, 73
West Indian literature *see* **Caribbean literature**
West, myth of the, 627
West, Nathanael, **608**; and Perelman, 608; California fiction, 554; *A Cool Million*, 608–9; *The Day of the Locust*, 609; *The Dream Life of Balso Snell*, 608; *Miss Lonelyhearts*, 608
West, Rebecca, 456–7
Wetherbee, Winthrop, 169
Whale, John C., 364
Wharton, Edith, **545**, 551, **596–7**; and G. Eliot, 408–9; and New York, 553; *The Custom of the Country*, 545, 597(2); *The Decoration of Houses*, 597; *False Dawn*, 597; *The House of Mirth*, 539, 596, 597; *Madame de Treymes*, 597; *New Year's Day*, 597; *The Old Maid*, 597; *Old New York*, 596; *The Reef*, 597; *The Spark*, 597; *Summer*, 408–9
Whewell, William, 388
Whiggism, 321
Whistler, James A.M.: and Rhys, 680
Whitby: in 7th C, 116–17
White, Edgar, 637
White, Hayden, 56
White, Patrick, 449–50, 690, **698**; short fiction, 688; *Riders in the Chariot*, 698; *The Tree of Man*, 698; *The Vivisector*, 698(3); *Voss*, 694, 698
White, William Hale *see* **Mark Rutherford**
Whitehead, Alfred North, 2; and W. Stevens, 591; and Wordsworth, 347
Whitelocke, Bulstrode, 299
whites: in Black Zimbabwean literature, 670; South African, and Gordimer, 665
Whiting, John, 524
Whitman, Walt, 559(2), 560, 565, 597, 632; and D.H. Lawrence, 479; and Reznikoff, 588; and Ruskin, 429; and W.C. Williams, 593–4; language, 110; *Leaves of Grass*, 377–8; *Lilacs*, 110
Whitney, Geoffrey, 197
Who's Who in America, 4
Wickham, Glynne, 246
Widmer, Kingsley, 482
Widsiðð, 104, 119, 127
Wiebe, Rudy, 711, **712**, **723**; and Rushdie, 723; *The Mad Trapper*, 712(2); *The Temptations of Big Bear*, 723
Wier, Dara, 564
Wilbur, Richard, 551, 564(2)
Wilcox, Michael: *Accounts*, 525
Wilde, Henry, 376
Wilde, Oscar, 366, **431**, 524; and Arnold, 419; and Conrad, 466; and John Gray, 391; letters, 443; 'The Critic as Artist', 419; *De Profundis*, 431; *Lady Windermere's Fan*, 443; *The Picture of Dorian Gray*, 466; 'Resquiescat', 366; *A Woman of No Importance*, 443
Wilder, Thornton, **631**; journal, 631; 'The Emporium', 631
wilderness: in Canadian literature, 706
Wilkes, John, 336
Wilkins, John, 63–4, 68; and Browne, 284; *Essay on Real Character*, 65, 67, 68
Willes, Richard: and scientific poem, 201
William of Malmesbury: and biography, 138
William of Moerbeke: translation of Aristotle *Politics*, 177
William of Palerne, 139–40
Williams, Charles, 459(2); and Auden, 519; *The Forgiveness of Sins*, 519
Williams, David: and Royal Literary Fund, 433
Williams, Emlyn, 523
Williams, Eric, 592
Williams, Miller, 563
Williams, Raymond, 23, 393; *The Country and the City*, 560
Williams, Tennessee, **644–5**; short stories, 615–16; *Cat On A Hot Tin Roof*, 644; *The Glass Menagerie*, 644; *A Streetcar Named Desire*, 644–5, 645; *The Two Character Play*, 644
Williams, William Carlos, 559, 560(2), 561, 564, **592–4**; and Oppen, 578; and Pound, 586; and Sanford, 608; and Tennyson, 389; and Zukofsky, 594; language, 110; letters, 608; 'The Dance', 110, 389; *In the American*

Grain, 608, 632; *January, a novelette*, 593; 'The Knife of the Times', 593; *Paterson*, 592; 'Raleigh Was Right', 594
Willis, John Howard, 714
Willson, David, 707
Wilson, A.N., 461
Wilson, Angus, **502**; *Anglo-Saxon Attitudes*, 447; *Late Call*, 446; *The Middle Age of Mrs Eliot*, 502; *The Old Men at the Zoo*, 502
Wilson, Edmund, **634**; and Dickens, 470; *The American Earthquake*, 634; *Memoirs of Hecate County*, 634; *To the Finland Station*, 634
Wilson, Ethel, 708
Wilson, John Dover, 203, 204, 219
Wilson, Richard: drawings of Gulliver, 332
Wilson, Robert, 635
Wilton, John: Wilton's music-hall, 444
Windet, John, 13
Winman, J.F., 67
Winnicott, D.W.: and Beckett, 499; and D.H. Lawrence, 481
Winter, Werner, 58
Winters, Yvor, 24, 200, 559
Wisdom, **159–60**
Wiseman, Adele, 708
Wiseman, Nicholas Patrick Steven, 440
wit: in Chaucer, 167
The Witch of Edmonton, **264**
witchcraft: and 17th C drama, 238
Wits Recreations (1640), 281
Wittgenstein, Ludwig Josef Johann: and Derrida, 39–40
Wodehouse, P.G., **479**
Woiwode, Larry, **629**
Wolfe, Thomas, **609**; and Kerouac, 622; 'The Child by Tiger', 610; *Look Homeward, Angel*, 609, 609–10, 610; *Of Time and the River*, 609, 610
Wolff, Robert Lee, 11
Wolfram van Eschenbach: and Tolkien, 459
Wollstonecraft, Mary, 319
woman question *see* feminism
women: ME, 138; 14th C, 171; Renaissance, 186; Elizabethan, 199; 16th C, 186; 17th C, 269–70, and 17th C philosophers, 316; Victorian, 369; and Chesterton, 469; and Pope, 326; as patrons, 186; and literature, Third World, 673; and madness, in Shakespeare, 213; and masculine attractiveness, 138; and Pre-Raphaelites, 438; and semiotics, 34; and theatre, 636, 673–4; as translators, 186; Third World, and literature, 673; *see also* feminism
women in drama: Restoration, 303; 20th C, 523; Caribbean, 674; comedy, 303, 530; Renaissance, 254–5; Synge, 534; Yeats, 534
women in literature: medieval, 175–6; Victorian period, 395; black, 674; African novels, 651; American, 535, 555; Beats, 632; broadside ballads, 324; Chaucer, 171, 179; Crashaw, 279; Farah, 662; Gallant, 712; Howells, 544–5; Indian poets, 720; H. James, 546; J.W. Johnson, 602; Karanth, 720; D.H. Lawrence, 481–2, 486; Markandaya, 720; Naipaul, 678; Orwell, 488–9; Ousmane, 659; Rao, 720–1; Rhys, 679; Shakespeare, 213, 239; Southern (American) fiction, 557; Soyinka, 654–5; Walcott, 683; Wells, 460; P. White, 698
women writers, 1, 4–5, 46, 415, 433; 17th C, 269–70, 312, 314–15; 18th C, 318–19; 20th C, 448; and carnivalesque, 54; and proletarian novel, 393; dramatists, 525; of epistolary fiction, 40; of short stories, 455; on war, 695; poets: 19th C, 372, Caribbean, 681; religious authors, 186; satire on, 312; African, 646, 650–1; American, 538, 555; Australian, 693, 694(2), 695, colonial, 690; Black-British poets, 681; Canadian, 706; Italian-American, 552; Southern (American) novelists, 557
Women's Co-operative Guild: and Lydia Lawrence, 484
women's reading: 16th C, 186; Australian fiction, 693
The Women's Sharp Revenge (1640), 186
women's theatre: suffragette plays, 523
wood engravers: Victorian, 414
Wood, Mrs Henry, 436
Woodcock, Bruce, 506
Woodford, Thomas, 246–7
Woodstock, 243
Woolf, Virginia, 5, 447, 448, 454, 461, **473–5**; and Pym, 503; and the Bloomsbury Group, 471; influences, 474–5; *Diary*, 475; *Flush*, 474; *Jacob's Room*, 475; *Moments of Being*, 475; *Mrs Dalloway*, 109, 449, 474, 475(3),

503; *Night and Day*, 474; *Roger Fry*, 475; *A Room of One's Own*, 474; 'A Sketch of the Past', 475; *To the Lighthouse*, 475; *The Waves*, 475; *The Years*, 474, 475
word frequency: and text type, 108
word-length studies, 209
word-lists: history of, 63
word-play: OE, 73
words, 5; OE, high frequency, 121–2; taboo, in 15th C English, 169; 'and', 77; 'be', 80–1; 'deterrence', 107; 'do', 86, 87, 97–8; 'four', 77; 'get', 88; 'just', 90; 'that', 88; 'well', 90–1; 'which', 87; 'who/what', 81; 'wife's/es/es'', 80; 'your', 110–11, 255; *see also* loanwords, neologisms, vocabulary
Wordsworth, Dorothy, **349**
Wordsworth, William, **346–9**, 363; and E. Brontë, 405; and E.B. Browning, 373; and Chaucer, 179–80; and Coleridge, 350(4); and Shakespeare, 224; self-reference, 348; 'Adventures on Salisbury Plain', 348; *The Excursion*, 348; 'Extempore Effusion Upon the Death of James Hogg', 347; 'Home at Grasmere', 346; 'The Leech-Gatherer', 346; 'Lyre! though such power do in thy magic live', 348; *Lyrical Ballads*, 344, 405; 'Ode: Intimations of Immortality', 344, 347; *The Prelude*, 346(2); 'Salisbury Plain', 348; 'The Thorn', 344; 'Tintern Abbey', 347(2); 'To M.H.', 346; 'Westminster Bridge', 347(2); Yarrow poems, 347
work: myth of, in Victorian novels, 395
Workers' Laboratory Theatre, 640; *Newsboy*, 637–8
Workers' Theatre Movement, 522
working class: in African novels, 655; audience, America, 639–40; drama, 639–40; education of children, 440; Manchester, Victorian period, 441; and Morris, 384; and Ousmane, 659; readers of periodicals, 19th C, 435; in South Africa, and *Staffrider*, 670; theatre, South African, 669; writers, 415, 433, 18th C, 320; autobiography, 458; novel, 508–9; women novelists, 393; *see also* class
Workshop 71, 669
Worth, Ellis, 247
Worthington, Thomas, 438
Wright, Alice, 444
Wright, James, 559, 564, 589
Wright, Richard, 557, **622–3**; poetry, 623; *American Hunger*, 623; *Black Boy*, 623; 'The Man Who Lived Underground', 622; *Native Son*, 623; 'Superstition', 623
Wroth, Mary, 186
Wu Ching-tzu, 3
Wulf and Eadwacer, 127
Wulfstan, 85; and Alcuin, 131
Wyatt, Sir Thomas, 189, 200; and liberty, 190; poetry, 190; versification, 190; *Ye Old Mule*, 174
Wycherley, William, **312**; language, 68; *The Country Wife*, 302, 303, 304; *The Plain Dealer*, 304, 312
Wyclif, John, 139; and the Bible, 139; *Logic*, 139
Wycliffites, 157
Wydville, Anthony, 153, 153–4
Wyer, Robert, 12
Wynkyn de Worde, 153
Wynnere and Wastoure, 140
Wynter Wakeneth Al my Care (ME lyric), 151
xenophobia: in African literature, 650
Yates, Frances, 199
Yeats, W.B., 448, 451, **513–15**, 521, **534**; and Byron, 352; and Hopkins, 380; and D.H. Lawrence, 484; and Pound, 586–7; and W. Stevens, 591; bibliography, 514(2); critical theory, 515; essays, 515; language, 110, 514–15; 'A Dialogue of Self and Soul', 515; *The Island of Statues*, 514; 'Lapis Lazuli', 515; *Last Poems*, 591; 'The Tower', 514; *A Vision*, 514, 515
Yezierska, Anzia, **601**; *Bread Givers*, 601
Yiddish theatre, 522; American, 639(2); Australian, 691
Yonge, Charlotte, 394
York cycle pageants, 157–8
A Yorkshire Tragedy, 243
Yorkshire, West: dialect and accent in 69–70
Yoruba travelling theatre, 649
Yoshimbura, James: *Mercenaries*, 635
Youdan, Thomas, 445
Young, Edward: and Johnson, 335; *Love of Fame*, 10; *Two Epistles*, 10
Young, Stark: and H. James, 546
Young, William, 340
youth, 552
Zadek, Peter, 214(2)

Zamyatin, Evgeny Ivanovich: and Pynchon, 626
Zandvoort, R.W., 63
Zettel, Patrick, 134–5
Ziegfeld Follies, 634
Zigerell, James, 310
Zimbabwean literature, 670
Zionism: in literature, 450–1
Zobel, Joseph: *Black Shack Alley*, 675
Zola, Emile, 396, 595
Zukofsky, Celia, 594
Zukofsky, Louis, 563, **594–5**; and Reznikoff, 588; bibliography, 595; manuscripts, 595; *'A'-9*, 594; 'The Laws Can Sing', 595; *The Wedge*, 594
Zulu oral tradition: and Kunene, 668
Zwicky, Fay, 691; 'Kaddish', 687